

Central Statistics Office

# **Survey on Income and Living Conditions(SILC) Questionnaire Manual Quarters 1-4 2010**

**This document outlines the fieldwork  
procedures and the questionnaire used for data  
collection**



10

1. Background Information.....	3
1.1 Introduction .....	3
1.2 Status and Role of the CSO .....	3
1.3 Purpose and Use of SILC Results .....	4
1.4 Main Features of SILC .....	5
1.5 CSO Clerical Organisation .....	5
2. Sample of Households .....	6
2.1 The Sampling Approach .....	6
2.2 Size and Distribution of SILC Sample.....	6
2.3 Selection of Households for the SILC survey.....	6
3. Blaise Questionnaire.....	9
3.1 Presentation of Questionnaire.....	11
4. Household Details.....	12
5. Individual Details .....	27
6. Under 16 Questionnaire .....	41
7. Individual Details, over 16, (continued).....	55
8. Education Details.....	57
9. Employment Details .....	72
10. Industry & Occupation Details .....	92
11. Farm Questionnaire.....	103
12. Employment income details.....	133
12.1 Employee income details .....	134
12.2 Non-Farming Self Employment Income Details .....	182
13. Other Questions on Income .....	192
14. Occupational and Private Pension Details .....	208
15. Other Questions on Income (e.g. redundancy lump sums etc.) .....	219
16. PPS No. and Social Welfare Questions .....	223
17. Personal Deprivation Questions.....	258
18. Health Questions .....	263
19. Household Questionnaire.....	283

## **1. Background Information**

### **1.1 Introduction**

The Survey on Income and Living Conditions (SILC) is conducted by the Central Statistics Office (CSO), in order to obtain information on the income and living conditions of different types of households. The survey also obtains information on poverty and social exclusion. A representative random sample of households throughout the country is approached to provide the required information. The success of the survey depends on the effectiveness of Interviewers in canvassing co-operation and in collecting accurate information from sample households. The survey is voluntary; nobody can be compelled to co-operate.

This survey, since 2004 is conducted throughout the European Union as the European Council and the Commission has given high priority to fight against poverty and social exclusion. The European Union requires comparable and timely statistics to monitor this process.

Data is required in both cross-sectional (pertaining to a given time in a certain time period) and longitudinal (pertaining to individual-level changes over time) dimensions. Therefore certain households are surveyed on an annual basis.

### **1.2 Status and Role of the CSO**

In Ireland the compilation of all official statistics is vested in the CSO. Prior to 1949 the Statistics Branch of the then Department of Industry and Commerce undertook this work. The CSO was constituted as a separate independent Office in 1949. It is located in the Department of An Taoiseach to ensure that it is completely independent of other Government Departments and seen to be an impartial reporter of the facts.

The confidentiality (see 4.4) of all information provided to the CSO by individual respondents is guaranteed by law under the 1993 Statistics Acts. All CSO office and field personnel become "Officers of Statistics" on appointment and are liable to heavy penalties under this Act if they divulge confidential information to any outside person or body. Confidentiality is the very basis of all CSO activity. Extreme precautions are taken to ensure that there are no violations of this principle.

The present Director General of the CSO is Gerry O'Hanlon  
The CSO's addresses and telephone numbers are as follows:

Dublin Office  
Ardee Road,  
Rathmines,  
Dublin 6.  
Phone: (01) 4977144

Divisions include: Population; Statistical Methods & Development; National Accounts & Trade.

Cork Office  
Skehard Road,  
Mahon,  
Cork.  
Phone: (021) 4535000

LoCall: 1890 313 414  
CSO on the Web: <http://www.cso.ie>

Divisions include: Human Resources, Agriculture, Industry and Building, Prices, Vital Statistics, Household Survey Collection Unit, Earnings & Employment, Services Statistics, e-Government & Business.

Certain respondents will be interested in the organisation to which they are entrusting such detailed personal details. Interviewers should therefore ensure that they are in a position to generally describe the work of the Office in order to satisfy respondents' curiosity and to allay any fears they may have. Interviewers are not expected to be experts on the various CSO activities. Any requests for specific information should be referred to the Household Survey Collection Unit (HSCU) for attention.

### **1.3 Purpose and Use of SILC Results**

The European Council has given strong support to the eradication of poverty in the European Union. A better understanding of social exclusion is required throughout the European Union. The results of SILC give a very comprehensive picture of income, living conditions and poverty throughout the European Union. The results of SILC play a central role in meeting Irish national requirements in the area of poverty, social exclusion and household income, with particular reference to the National Anti-Poverty Strategy and tax-benefit modelling.

Government Departments make use of the SILC results in shaping policy, which in one way or another directly affects individual households:

## 1.4 Main Features of SILC

Every person aged 16 years and over in a household is required to participate. Two different types of questions are asked in the household survey:

(1) Household questions, which cover details of accommodation and facilities together with regular household expenses (mortgage repayments, etc.). This information should be supplied by the Head of the Household (HOH).

(2) Personal questions, which cover details of items such as work, income and health are obtained from every household member aged 16 years and over. Ideally this information should be collected **directly** from each household member.

## 1.5 CSO Clerical Organisation

The interviewers working on the survey (along with co-ordinators) are responsible for co-ordination of the survey (i.e. co-ordinating Quarterly National Household Survey (QNHS) fieldwork with SILC fieldwork). The SILC staff in the office, where necessary, will contact the individual interviewers concerning any major defects detected (e.g. the quality of the data collected) and verification of particulars may have to be sought from the household in question.

## **2. Sample of Households**

### **2.1 The Sampling Approach**

It would clearly be impractical to visit all households in the country. A sampling approach is used instead and income, living conditions, etc. are quite accurately estimated on the basis of returns made by a random representative sample of households.

The word "random" has a particular meaning in the statistical sense. It does not mean a haphazard or aimless selection. The word describes a systematic method of selecting elements from a list so that they come up purely by chance and that each element has an equal probability of being selected. Human choice or personal judgement is completely eliminated in this selection process.

Consequently, Interviewers will have no say in the selection of the households they approach. These households are selected by the CSO and specified in advance. Interviewers are supplied with a list of addresses, which must be approached in a particular order. "Substitutes" which will be discussed later (4.2) are allowed, but these are also specified in advance and must also be approached in a particular order.

This sampling approach works only if a high response rate is achieved. A high level of non-response by particular categories of households (e.g. high income) will bias the results. Interviewers must, therefore make every effort to achieve as high a response from sample households as possible. If an Interviewer only approaches households in the morning or afternoon on Mondays to Fridays then it is likely that there will be an under representation of households where all adults are working.

### **2.2 Size and Distribution of SILC Sample**

From 2009 in excess of 5,000 households are surveyed. It would be uneconomical to distribute the sample evenly over the whole country. To reduce costs the sample is made up of clusters of households from particular areas. The restriction of the sample to a set of compact geographic areas greatly facilitates interviewing.

### **2.3 Selection of Households for the SILC survey**

The sample design used for the SILC is based on the methodology adopted for the QNHS. The QNHS sample design was based on advice commissioned by the CSO in 1996 from Dr. David Steel, University of Wollongong, Australia.

In 1997 Dr. Steel designed the Irish QNHS as an approximately self-weighting two staged stratified cluster sample. He identified the Primary Sampling Units (PSUs) or Blocks as geographically defined contiguous groups or blocks of households based on Census of Population Enumeration Areas (EA).

The *first stage* of sampling initially involved, for each county, the identification of the primary sampling units (PSU) or Blocks and their stratification into the following eight population density stratum groups:

1. County Boroughs
2. Suburbs of County Boroughs
3. Mixed urban/rural areas bordering on the suburbs of County Boroughs
4. Towns and their environs with populations of 5,000 or over (large urban)
5. Mixed urban/rural areas bordering on the environs of larger towns
6. Towns and their environs with a population of 1,000 to 5,000 (other urban)
7. Mixed urban/rural areas
8. Rural areas

In each county the PSUs or blocks were then selected into the EU-SILC sample taking into account the individual stratum distributions within a county. We selected 1690 PSUs for the SILC sample. The number and stratification of the PSUs or blocks selected at a county level was determined in the following two steps:

### **Step 1**

The number of blocks selected in each county was determined as a proportion of its share of the State's population as recorded at the 2006 COP (i.e. a selection probability proportional to the county's population, e.g. if 10% of the Irish population lived in County Cork then 169 of the selected PSUs were in County Cork)

## Step 2

This step computed the overall sampling interval for the stratum groups in each county. The number of blocks selected for each stratum group within a county was determined as a proportion of their shares of the population in a county (i.e. a selection probability proportional to the stratum group's households within a county, e.g. if 20% of people that lived in County Cork lived in Cork Borough then 34 (i.e. approximately 20%) of the County Cork Blocks were selected from Cork Borough)

These 1690 PSUs were allocated to 130 Interviewer Areas (IAs). Therefore each IA was allocated 13 PSUs. The IAs are managed by 11 Co-ordinators. Each Co-ordinators is responsible for between 12 and 13 IAs and has a complement of Interviewers that collects household data in these IAs.

The second sampling stage involves the random selection of four independent samples of one original and three substitute households for each PSU. Once the second sampling stage is completed labels containing the addresses of the sample and substitute households are issued by Head Quarter staff to each Co-ordinator and these are then distributed to the Interviewers. In the case of longitudinal labels (i.e. labels that refer to households that were also interviewed in year N-1) the names of the contact persons are also included on the labels (assuming that these details were collected at interview in year N-1).

The original sample household constitutes the quota of co-operating households to be realised in each PSU. In a case where the sample household is not interviewed e.g. a refusal, the interviewer should systematically approach as many substitute households as is necessary (up to a limit of 2) to realise their quotas. In this fashion, variations in response by region and town size are controlled



### 3. Blaise Questionnaire

This manual is designed as a technical document to accompany the SILC electronic questionnaire, primarily for the use of CSO field staff.

Most of the questions in the manual reflect the technical specification of the SILC specified by Eurostat under Article 10 of Regulation (EC) N° 1177/2003 of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning Community statistics on income and living conditions (EU-SILC), published on 3 July 2003 in the Official Journal of the EU (OJ L165). However, the survey also includes questions that are specific to Ireland.

#### Electronic questionnaire

THE SILC IS CARRIED OUT ON LAPTOP COMPUTERS USING AN ELECTRONIC QUESTIONNAIRE THAT ALLOWS QUESTIONS TO BE SELECTIVELY ASKED TO FIT THE PROFILE OF THE RESPONDENTS (E.G. WORKING VS NOT WORKING).

The order of the questions in this document roughly mirrors the flow of questions in the electronic questionnaire, but some variation is to be expected.

#### Notes

The notes that accompany each variable are a combination of on-screen notes that appear on the laptop and supplemental notes for reference purposes. The variable notes are a combination of our own country-specific experiences and scenarios.

The notes are designed to standardise interviewer interpretation of the questionnaire and maximise data quality and reliability. The notes in this manual are presented for the information and use of field interviewers and do not necessarily represent official CSO policy.

#### Filters

Most of the variables on the questionnaire are accompanied by a *filter*. The filter is a description of the route through the electronic instrument which leads to this particular point on the questionnaire. In the example below, the NATIONAL question is asked if the IRISHNAT question has a value of 2. In other words, if the respondent is not an Irish national (IRISHNAT=2) we ask for his/her nationality (NATIONAL).

➤ **NATIONAL**

*If IRISHNAT = 2*

*If the respondent is not an Irish citizen*

While the filter provides a good indication as to how a particular question is activated on the electronic instrument, this does not reflect the entirety of the complex programming and routing that underlies the questionnaire.

**Important**

While every effort has been made to ensure that this manual is as accurate as possible, it is important to remember that the SILC is a constantly changing and evolving instrument and some differences may exist between the manual and the electronic questionnaire. Furthermore, it is impossible to reflect every single nuance of an electronic questionnaire in print, so the filters should be seen as indicative of how the questionnaire operates in the field rather than a definitive overview.

### 3.1 Presentation of Questionnaire

The descriptions of the SILC questions, in this manual, are presented as outlined below.

The variable name is highlighted by a bullet point and the text contained in brackets roughly describes what the question aims to capture. The text in brackets is NOT what is asked by Interviewers and is only useful when using the index (as this text broadly indicates what the question is about)

The ask condition is in italicised text immediately below the variable name

This text within the box is what the interviewer sees on the laptop computer for each question.

Allowed value(s). This is what the Interviewer keys as an answer

➤ **Hist (History (i.e. temporarily absent or resident in household))**

*Ask if Can\_Int=1*

*If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household*

***Please indicate <Name> usual situation by selecting the appropriate code.***

1. The person is a household member and has spent (will spend) at least one night at this address during the week of the SILC interview
2. The person is a household member but he/she is temporarily absent (i.e. has not spent (will not spend) at least one night at this address during the week of the SILC interview)
3. This person has moved since the last SILC interview
4. This person has died since the last SILC interview

#### 4. Household Details

➤ **BLOCKNO (Block number or Primary Sampling Unit (PSU) number)**

*Please enter the Block number.*

Enter a numeric value between 90000 and 92601

**Note:** This is the unique 5-digit number assigned to a Block. The SILC sample is selected from the 1996 QNHS sample. A SILC Block No is made up of the old QNHS Block No (from the 1996 QNHS sample) and a leading 9. If the Old QNHS Block No was 1666 then the SILC Block No is 91666. The Block numbers appear on the labels.

➤ **LDU\_NO (Dwelling sequence number)**

*Please enter the Household number.*

Enter a text of at most 3 characters

**Note:** This is the 3-digit number within a block, which is unique to the dwelling unit. This is essentially the number of the household within the Block; numbers typically run from 001 to 075. (It is NOT the street house number)  
The BLOCKNO and LDU\_NO together form a unique identifier for each household in the SILC sample.

➤ **Quarter**

*Which Quarter does this entry refer to?*

1. Quarter 1
2. Quarter 2
3. Quarter 3
4. Quarter 4

➤ **WRONGKEY (Error message when household is not in lookup file)**

*If an Interviewer keys in the incorrect Block number, LDU number and Quarter combination, an error message will be activated.*

***The program has been unable to find the Block Number, LDU Number combination you have entered in the lookup data files. This could mean one of three things.***

- 1. You have keyed in the wrong Quarter***
- 2. You have keyed in the wrong Block Number LDU Number combination***
- 3. A new LDU was issued to you by your co-ordinator***

***If the reason is because of 1 or 2 above please re-key correct values, otherwise please Key 9 to continue.***

Enter a numeric value between 9 and 9.

**Note:** From Quarter 1, 2008 there is a lookup data file, which contains the Block Number, LDU Number and Quarter to which the LDU has been assigned. Occasionally, new LDU numbers will be issued by the SILC section, e.g. if all the originally issued LDUs for a particular Block were vacant. Obviously in such a case the new LDUs would not be in the lookup file and the Interviewer should key 9 (as advised) to continue.

➤ **Sample\_Hse (Sample house or substitute house)**

***Is this household a 'sample household' or a 'substitute household'?***

1. Sample household
2. First substitute household
3. Second substitute household

**Note:** There are 2 substitute addresses supplied for each sample house.

➤ **Visit\_No (Visit number from grid)**

***Please enter the Visit Number for this BLOCK.***

1. First visit
2. Second visit
3. Third visit
4. Fourth visit

**Note:** This is the visit number as indicated by the interviewer's Grid, which is given to the interviewer by his/her co-ordinator. Please ensure that you key in the correct **visit number** for the BLOCK. If you do not key in the correct **Visit\_No**, the question as to whether the household will participate in SILC in the following year may not be asked. The visit number in many cases is a notional visit number, for example a household may be visit number 4 even if it is the first time the household is visited for SILC purposes.

➤ **INTWRNO (Interviewer number)**

***Please enter your Interviewer number.***

Enter a text of at most 4 characters

**Note:** Full-time interviewer numbers run from 0001 to 0499, while back-up numbers start at 0501.

➤ **IA\_Num (Interviewer Area (IA) number)**

***Please enter your Interviewer Area (IA) number.***

Enter a text of at most 3 characters

➤ **Week**

*Which Week does this entry refer to?*

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 13

**Note:** The value keyed in for week should be the week as specified by the co-ordinator for the particular block i.e. the week to which the Block is assigned and not necessarily the week in which the household is approached.

➤ **Int\_Cntact (Interviewer contact at the address)**



***PLEASE RECORD CONTACT AT ADDRESS***

1. Address contacted
2. Address cannot be located
3. Unable to access address
4. Address does not exist or is a non-residential address or is unoccupied or not a principal residence
5. Address not needed

**Note:** This variable should be coded FOR ALL ASSIGNED (i.e. both sample and substitute) LDUs. If the sample house for a specific block in a given **Quarter** is interviewed, then in the case of this variable, a value of 5 is keyed for the three substitute houses (i.e. address not needed). These LDUs can then be used in future SILC samples.

➤ **YEARX (Year of the survey)**

This is entered automatically by the system.

➤ **Can\_Int (Can interviewer interview the household)**

Ask if Int\_Cntact=1

If the address is contacted

**<Block No.> <LDU No.>**

**May I continue to interview this household?**

**❗ If this is a Longitudinal Household (i.e. a household that had been interviewed at this address last year) and NO HOUSEHOLD MEMBER INTERVIEWED last year currently resides at this address PLEASE CODE 2.**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note.** If **any** household member will not participate in the survey then **Can\_Int=2**. If it is a longitudinal household and none of last years household members currently reside in the household then you cannot interview the household, i.e. **Can\_Int=2**.

➤ **Whynot (Why can interviewer not continue the interview)**

If Can\_Int = 2

If the household cannot be interviewed

**❗ Why was permission not given? (Please select and enter a code).**

1. Refusal to co-operate

2. Entire household temporarily away for duration of fieldwork

3. Household unable to respond (illness, incapacity...)

4. Other reason

5. No current household member participated in SILC last year



➤ **WhyNtxt (Why can interviewer not interview the household (text string))**

*If Whynot=4*

*WhyNtxt is asked if the value for Whynot was 'Other reason'*

 **Please describe why permission to interview was not given?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

From quarter 3 2009, we started to collect some information on non-responding households, Interviewers try to collect the following information on these households.

➤ **PerCntct (Personal contact with the household)**

*Ask If Whynot in (3,4) ask after WhyNtxt*

**Interviewer If you have personally made contact with a household member please Key 1 otherwise Key 2**

1. Made contact with a Household Member
2. Didn't make contact with a Household Member

***If PerCntct=2 then end Interview.***

➤ **Dwel\_Ncnt (Type of Dwelling)**

*If Int\_Cntact = 1*

**Interviewer is the dwelling a**

1. Detached house
2. Semi-detached house
3. Terraced house
4. Apartment/Flat/Bedsitter
5. Mobile home/caravan/Temporary building

➤ **Rm\_Ncnt (Estimated number of rooms)**

*If Int\_Cntact = 1*

***Interviewer please estimate the number of bedrooms in the dwelling***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99

➤ **Chld\_Ncnt (If a child (children) live in household)**

*If Int\_Cntact = 1*

***Interviewer Do you believe that a child (children) lives in this accommodation (i.e. there is a household member less than 16 years of age)***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **NonCntct(If non-contact household will supply some basic information)**

*If Whynot in (1,3,4)*

*If the household refused to participate*

***Could you give me some basic information on your household, in total the time required to provide this information should be less than 2 minutes?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **TenNcnt (How household occupies the accommodation)**

*Ask if NonCntct=1*

***In which of these ways does your household occupy this accommodation?***

1. Owned Outright
2. Owned with Mortgage (including joint owner rental with Local Authority)
3. Owned with tenant purchase system
4. Owned with affordable housing
5. Rented from Local Authority
6. Rented from landlord with furnishings
7. Rented from landlord without furnishings
8. Rent free (i.e. landlord receives no rent)

➤ **PersNcnt(Number of persons in non responding household)**

*If NonCntct=1*

*If the permission given to collect some basic information*

***How many persons usually reside in the household?***

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20

The numeric value keyed for PersNcnt opens up the required number of lines to collect basic information on all household members in the non-responding household.

➤ **AgeNcnt(Age of non-responding household member)**

*If NonCntct=1*

*If the permission given to collect some basic information*

***What age is this person>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 120

➤ **SexNcnt(Sex of non-responding household member)**

*If NonCntct=1*

*If the permission given to collect some basic information*

***Starting with the eldest, please enter this persons gender?***

1. Male
2. Female

➤ **ActNcnt(Activity status of non-responding household member)**

*If AgeNcnt>15*

*If the household member is over 15 years of age*

***Is this person***

1. Working
2. Retired
3. Student
4. Otherwise not working (e.g. on home duties, unemployed, disabled)

➤ **WrkNcnt**(Type of work of non-responding household member)

*If ActNcnt=1*

*If the household member is working*

***Is this person***

1. A full-time employee
2. A part-time employee
3. Self-employed
4. Unpaid family worker

➤ **PenNcnt**(If retired non-responding household member is in receipt of a pension)

*If ActNcnt=2*

*If the household member is retired*

***Is this person in receipt of an occupational (NOT A SOCIAL WELFARE) pension from a previous employment?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **EndNcnt(End non-response questionnaire)**

*If NonCntct =1*

*Asked after basic information is collected on non-responding household*

***Thank you for providing the CSO with this information***

➤ **HH\_WhyNt (Where have the longitudinal household members moved to)**

*If WhyNot=5*

*HH\_WhyNt is asked if the value for Whynot was 'No current household member participated in SILC last year'. This can only happen in the case of longitudinal households*

***Do you know where the Household member(s) who resided at this address on (date of last interview) have moved to?***

***Interviewer: Please see instructions, if the same value is not applicable for all household members that resided at this address last year***

1. Moved to another Household in the Republic of Ireland
2. Moved to another Household outside the Republic of Ireland
3. Household member(s) (have all) passed on since the last interview
4. All Household member(s) have moved to a collective institution (e.g. Nursing Home)

**Note:** If different values for this variable could be assigned to Household members, who resided at this address last year e.g. one household member may have died; another might have moved to another private household in the Republic, please key the lowest numeric option that applies to a Household Member. (e.g. in this example please key 1)

➤ **HH\_Move (Contact details of a member of the moved household)**

*If HH\_WhyNt=1*

*HH\_Move is asked if the value of HH\_WhyNt was 'Moved to another Household in the Republic of Ireland'*

***Could you please give me the contact name, address, and phone number of a household member (from last year's interview) who has moved to another address in the Republic since he/she participated in the SILC survey?***

***❗ Please remember to key in the name of the former household member.***

Enter a text of at most 80 characters.

**Note.** Please key in the contact details of one of the household members that has moved to another private dwelling in the Republic of Ireland. This is needed in order to trace the longitudinal household, as the household members that have moved to other private dwellings in the Republic of Ireland should be interviewed at their new address(es).

Do not go to the new address to interview the individuals that have moved. If these individuals have to be interviewed at their new address(es), this will happen at a later date and you (or a colleague) will be instructed by your co-ordinator to interview the former household members at their new address(es).

➤ **No\_Pers (Number of persons resident in household)**

*Ask if Can\_Int=1*

*If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household*

***Please enter the number of persons usually resident in the household.***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 20.

**Note:** See 6.3 above for definition of a household member.

➤ **NoNotRes (Number of new household members)**

*Ask if Can\_Int=1 and the household is longitudinal*

*If the Interviewer can continue to interview the longitudinal household*

**How many people (not on this list) should now be listed?**

**❗ Remember this list refers to the lines, names & surnames in the <equivalent data model last year> questionnaire**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 20.

**Note:** The names of the household members from last year's questionnaire appear on the screen. If there are no new household members since the date of the last interview then key in 0 (zero) for the **NoNotRes** variable. If there are new household member(s) then the value keyed for **NoNotRes** should reflect this, in order to open up additional lines to collect data on the new household member(s).

➤ **Under\_23 (Anybody under 23 in household)**

*Ask if Can\_Int=1*

*If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household*

**Is there any person usually resident in the household under 23 years old?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** The reason this question is asked is that, regardless of means, households cannot qualify for certain social welfare payments unless at least 1 household member is aged 22 or less e.g. Family income supplement, Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance. Therefore if no household member is under 23 then certain questions relating to the receipt of specific social welfare payments will not be asked.



➤ **Under\_16** (If there is any household member Under 16 years of age)

Ask if Under\_23=1

If there is a household member Under 23 in the household

**Is there any child in the household older than 1 year and less than 16 years of age?**

**Interviewer: Please include those aged 2 or 15**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **No\_U16** (If there is any household member aged 15 years or less)

Ask if Under\_16=1

If there is a household member Under 16 in the household

**How many children are aged 15 years or less?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 20.

➤ **CoupleHouse** (Establish if the household contains a couple)

Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+

**Does this household contain a couple?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Int\_Instruct (Instruction for Interviewer to interview HOH on line 1)**

*Ask if Can\_Int=1 and the Interview is a cross-sectional interview*

**ⓘ** *You are about to commence a personal questionnaire. Please ensure that the person entered on line 1 is 16 years or over, ideally the household member on line 1 should be a household member capable of answering questions on Household expenses.  
Press RETURN to continue*

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

**Note:** It makes it easier for the processing section when the person on line 1 is the head of household.

## 5. Individual Details

### ➤ Name

Ask if Can\_Int=1

If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household

**Please identify the person by keying in their first name.**

Enter a text of at most 14 character

**Note:** A respondent can refuse to give you his/her name. It is preferable that names are recorded, as there is a longitudinal aspect to SILC. This means that certain households will be interviewed for 4 years. Names should be keyed in accurately as personal interviews will be conducted with most household members every year for 4 years. If someone refuses to give a name it will make it more difficult for you (or a colleague) to identify the Line number of the household member in following years.

### ➤ Surname

Ask if Can\_Int=1

If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household

**Please enter <Name> surname.**

Enter a text of at most 21 characters.

### ➤ Sex

Ask if Can\_Int=1

If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household

**Please enter the gender of <Name>.**

1. Male
2. Female

➤ **Hist (Household membership status)**

Ask if Can\_Int=1

If the Interviewer can continue to interview the household

**Please indicate <Name> usual situation by selecting the appropriate code.**

1. The person is a household member and has spent (will spend) at least one night at this address during the week of the SILC interview
2. The person is a household member but he/she is temporarily absent (i.e. has not spent (will not spend) at least one night at this address during the week of the SILC interview)
3. This person has moved since the last SILC interview
4. This person has died since the last SILC interview

**Note:** If it is a respondent's first year in SILC and if an interviewer keys in a value of 3 or 4 for **Hist** then an error message informs the interviewer that he/she had made a keying error as values 3 and 4 are only relevant in longitudinal questionnaires.

Household members with a **Hist** value =1.

If a household member is currently living in the household and if he/she spends at least a night's-rest in the household during the SILC week then the **Hist** value keyed should be 1

Household members with a **Hist** value =2.

If a household member is temporarily absent if he/she does not spend at least a night's rest in the household during the week of the SILC interview because he/she is, in a hospital/nursing home, in a full-time educational institute, in an other institution (prison etc.), is working out of town or is on travel, then the **Hist** value keyed should be 2

- **Silc\_Ctn** (Can interviewer continue with the Interview as a longitudinal household member has died)

Ask if Hist=4

If the former household member has died since the date of the last interview

**We sympathise with your loss and understand if you do not wish to continue with the interview**

**❗ Please select EXIT option if the respondent doesn't want to continue with this interview, otherwise PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE**

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

**Note:** If a household member has died in the case of a longitudinal household this gives the household the opportunity to close the interview if another household member is too distressed to continue.

- **Month\_MoveM** (Month household member moved out)

Ask if Hist = 3

If a former household member has moved out

**In which month did <Name> move out?**

1. January
2. February
3. March
4. April
5. May
6. June
7. July
8. August
9. September
10. October
11. November
12. December

➤ **Year\_MoveM** (Year household member moved out)

Ask if Hist = 3

If a former household member has moved out

**In which year did <Name> move out?**

Enter a numeric value between 2003 and 2020.

➤ **Move\_Activity** (Previous household member's activity status)

Ask if Hist = 3

If a former household member has moved out

**Between <Date of Last Interview> and the date when <Name> moved out, which of the following best describes <Name's> activity?**

1. At Work
2. Unemployed
3. Retired
4. Other (e.g. student, home care)

**Note:** The main activity status during the income reference period was 'at work' if the respondent worked (or was in paid apprenticeship or training) for the majority of weeks during the income reference period. If the main activity was not 'at work', the status is self-defined. If a person spend the same number of weeks in different activities, priority should be given to economic activity over non-economic activity. 'At work': A person is at work if he/she worked at least 1 hour during a week.

➤ **Move\_Where (Where ex-household moved to)**

*Ask if Hist = 3*

*If a former household member has moved out*

***Where did this person move to?***

1. Private household in the Republic of Ireland
2. To a collective household (e.g. boarding school) or institution (e.g. old person's home) in the Republic of Ireland
3. Abroad

➤ **Where\_Add (New address of ex household member)**

*Ask if Move\_Where=1*

*If a former household member has moved into a private household in the Republic of Ireland*

***Could you please give me <Name's> new address and phone number?***

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

**Note:** We are required to interview household members that have moved to other private residences in the Irish republic. Please key in details as requested in the question. **BUT DO NOT GO TO THE NEW DWELLING TO INTERVIEW THE HOUSEHOLD MEMBER. THAT HAS MOVED**

➤ **Mth\_MoveIn (Month new household member moved in)**

*Ask if No\_Pers >0 and NoNotRes >0*

*Ask if the respondent is a new household member in a longitudinal household, i.e. if the line was empty in the interview in Year N-1*

***In what month did <Name> move into (arrive home, in the case of a child born in hospital) this household?***

1. January
2. February
3. March
4. April
5. May
6. June
7. July
8. August
9. September
10. October
11. November
12. December

➤ **Year\_MoveIn (Year new member moved into household)**

*Ask if No\_Pers >0 and NoNotRes >0*

*Ask if the respondent is a new household member in a longitudinal household*

***In what year did <Name> move into (arrive home, in the case of a child born in hospital) this household?***

Enter a numeric value between 2003 and 2020.



➤ **Skip (Whether the Interviewer wants to skip the personal interviewe for now)**

*Ask if Hist=1 or Hist=2 and Int\_Opt=2*

*If the person is currently a household member and the first part of the personal questionnaires is not concurrently collected*

**Do you want to skip this person for now?**

 **Press 2 to interview now.**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Any household that has a Skip value of 1 for any household member will not be accepted for the final SILC data set. This means that the personal questionnaires should be filled for all household members.

➤ **Days (Day of birth)**

*Ask if Skip=2*

*If the person has not been skipped*

**Please enter (Name)'s day of birth (DD-MM-YYYY).**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 31.

➤ **Mth (Month of birth)**

*Ask if Skip=2*

*If the person has not been skipped*

**Please enter (Name)'s month of birth (DD-MM-YYYY).**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 12.

➤ **Yea (Year of birth)**

*Ask if Skip=2*

*If the person has not been skipped*

**Please enter (Name)'s year of birth (DD-MM-YYYY).**

Enter a numeric value between 1890 and 9999.

➤ **Agreed (Agreed age)**

*If Yea= blank*

*In cases where the exact date of birth cannot be ascertained*

**Please agree (Name)'s current age and enter it here.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 110.

**Note:** In cases where the year of birth has not been keyed, the agreed age in years MUST be entered here. The age of the respondent is critical for routing purposes.

➤ **Calc (Calculated age)**

**Note:** The age will be automatically entered here, as calculated from **Days**, **Mth** and **Yea**. Otherwise, this field will be filled automatically with what has been entered at **AGREED**.

➤ **Silc\_Oth (Did new household member participate in SILC elsewhere)**

*Ask if NoNotRes > 0 and Calc >15 and if the respondent is a new household member (if the respondent is a new household member since the date of the previous interview and he/she is over 15)*

**<Name> Did you participate in the SILC survey in another household prior to moving into this household?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Where\_Silc (Address where previous SILC interview took place)**

*Ask if Silc\_Oth =1*

*If the new household member participated in SILC in another household*

**<Name> Could you please tell me the address at which you lived when you participated in SILC?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.



➤ **IrishNat (If respondent is an Irish National)**

*Ask if Skip=2*

*If the person has not been skipped*

**<Name> Are you an Irish citizen?**

1. Yes
2. No

**NOTE:** Some people may have dual nationality. This is not the point of this question. We only need to know if the person is an Irish citizen or not.

Be aware of households where parents may be Irish nationals having returned from abroad but with children who were born elsewhere. It cannot be assumed that Irish-born parents or Irish nationals automatically have Irish and Irish-born children.

➤ **National** (Nationality, i.e. if not an Irish National)

Ask if IrishNat = 2

If the respondent is not an Irish citizen

<Name> What is your nationality?

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

**Note:** There is a lookup file for country codes, interviewers just have to enter **the first 3 or 4 letters of the country** and select the appropriate country code from the list. Please note that you must enter the proper or formal name of the country to find it on the lookup file. For example see the table below.

Ireland	Key Irel	NOT Irish
Great Britain	Key Great B	NOT GB
United States	Key United S	NOT USA
Northern Ireland	Key Northe	NOT NI
England		is allowed
Wales		is allowed
Northern Ireland		is allowed

➤ **Born\_Irl** (Whether born in Ireland)

Ask if IrishNat = 1

If the respondent is an Irish citizen

<Name> Were you born in Ireland (Republic)?

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Bornwher (Where born if not born in Ireland)**

*Ask if Born\_Irl = 2 or IrishNat = 2*

*If the respondent is an Irish citizen but was not born in Ireland or if the respondent is not an Irish citizen*

**<Name> In what country were you born?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

➤ **BornWh2 (Country code of country of birth)**

*Ask if Born\_Irl=2 or IrishNat=2*

*If the respondent is an Irish citizen but was not born in Ireland, or is not an Irish citizen*



**Press the Backspace key to code this country.**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

➤ **When\_Irl (When the respondent came to live in Ireland)**

*Ask if Born\_Irl=2 (Asked if the respondent was not born in Ireland) or*

*Ask if IrishNat=2 (Asked if the respondent is not an Irish citizen)*

**< Name> In what year did you come to live in Ireland (Republic)?**

Enter a numeric value between 1900 and 9999.

➤ **Dual\_Cit (Has respondent dual citizenship)**

*Ask if Skip=2*

*If the person has not been skipped*

**<Name> Do you have dual citizenship?**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note** Citizenship is defined as the particular legal bond between an individual and his/her State acquired by birth or naturalisation, whether by declaration, option, marriage or other means according to national legislation. It corresponds to the country issuing the passport.

The concept of nationality should not be mixed up with any concept of ethnic origin.

➤ **Oth\_Cit (Country of other citizenship)**

*Ask if Dual\_Cit=1*

*If the person has dual citizenship*

**<Name> What other citizenship do you hold?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

➤ **Evermarr (If the respondent was ever married)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over*

**<Name> Are you, or have you ever been married?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **CurrMarr (Current marital status)**

Ask if EverMarr = 1

If the respondent has ever been married

**<Name> What is your current marital status?**

1. Widowed
2. Remarried, following widowhood
3. Remarried, following dissolution of previous marriage ( incl. divorce, annulment)
4. Married
5. Divorced
6. Other separated

➤ **R1, R2, etc. (Relationship to other household members)**

**What is <name of person on current line> relationship to <name of person on line 1>?**

**What is <name of person on current line> relationship to <name of person on line 2>? etc.**

**Relationship codes applicable to R1, R2...etc:**

1. Husband/Wife
2. Cohabiting Partner
3. Son/Daughter (own or of spouse/partner or adopted/foster)
4. Mother/Father (includes step/adopted/foster)
5. Brother/Sister (includes step/adopted/foster)
6. Grandchild (includes step/adopted/foster)
7. Grandparent (includes step/adopted/foster)
8. Son-in-law/Daughter-in-law
9. Mother-in-law/Father-in-law
10. Other relative
11. No relation

➤ **Skip\_2**(If the interviewer wants to skip the personl interview for now)

*Ask if Int\_Opt=1*

*If concurrent interviews*

***Do you want to skip <Name> for now?***

1. Yes

2. No



## 6. Under 16 Questionnaire

### ➤ Edlevel\_Kid (Education level of household member under 16 years old)

Ask if Calc>3 and <16

If the child is over 3 and less than 16 year old

**Which of the following best describes the level of education or training that <Name> is receiving?**

**If the child is receiving special needs education please see value 14.**

1. No formal education or training/ Pre-primary education (or new FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 1)
2. Primary education (or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 2)
3. Secondary 1(Junior/Inter/Group Certificate, NCVA Foundation Certificate, FAS IAS Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 3)
4. Transition Year Programme
5. Secondary 2(Leaving Certificate)
6. Technical or Vocational (e.g. Secretarial courses, Certificate in Hotel Operations, PLCs, FAS National Skills/Specific Skills Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 4 & 5)
7. Advanced Certificate (Completed apprenticeships, Teagasc Farming or Horticultural Certificate, National Craft Certificate or FETAC Advanced Certificate at NFQ level 6)
8. Higher Certificate (e.g National Certificate (NCEA/DIT/IOT), Cadetship (army, air corps or naval service), Diploma in Police Studies or HETAC/DIT Higher Certificate at NFQ level 6)
9. Diploma (e.g. National Diploma (HETAC/NCEA), Bachelor Degree (DIT), 3 year Diploma or new Ordinary Bachelor Degree at NFQ level 7)
10. Honours Bachelor Degree, Graduate Diploma (or Higher Diploma at NFQ level 8)
11. Professional (Honours Bachelor Degree equivalent or higher)
12. Post-Graduate (e.g. Post Graduate Diploma at NFQ level 9, Master Degree (taught or researched) at NFQ level 9)
13. Doctorate or higher (e.g. Doctoral Degree/higher Doctorate at NFQ level 10)
14. Special School
15. State sponsored training (e.g. FAS course)
16. Sheltered workshop
17. Other

**Note:** as this question relates to children under 16 years of age most value keyed will be between 1 and 4.



➤ **Buskid (Does household member use a school bus)**

*Ask if Edlevel\_Kid=2,3,4,5 or 14*

*If the child is in Primary school, Secondary school or in a Special Needs School*

**Does <Name> use a school bus for transport to and from school?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Children who live excessive distances from primary or 2nd level schools are provided with school bus transport. The service is common in country areas. It also arises in city areas in special circumstances.



➤ **Buskd\_Pay (Does household member have to pay for school bus)**

*Ask if Buskid=1*

*If the child uses a school bus*

**Does <Name> have to pay for this transport or is it provided free (State school bus)?**

1. Has to pay
2. Provided free

➤ **Ed\_Grt\_Kid (Education grant)**

*Ask if Edlevel\_Kid =2, 3, 4 or 5*

*If the child is in Primary or Secondary School*

**Has <Name> received any scholarship (include reduced fees) or grant in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Grant\_Kid (Value of grant)**

Ask if Ed\_Grt\_Kid=1

If the child received an education grant in the past 12 months

**What was the gross value of this (these) scholarship(s), grant(s) received by <Name> over the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Child\_Care (Introduction to child care questions)**

Ask if Calc <13 years on Jan 1st

If the child was under 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup>

**The following questions ask about childcare services during a 'Usual Week'. If a child is in childcare on a regular basis, then the weeks that the child is in childcare are 'Usual Weeks'.**

**Press RETURN to continue**

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

➤ **Pre\_Schl (Hours spent in pre school)**

Ask if Calc in (4,5,6) and Edlevel\_Kid =1 or

Ask if Calc in (2,3), if the child is aged 2 or 3 or if the child is aged 4,5 or 6 and the education level of the child is Pre-school/Not yet started school

**During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by a Pre-School or Equivalent (Kindergarten, Montessori)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.

**Note:** If the child didn't spend any time in a pre-school then enter 0 for this variable

➤ **Pre\_Swks (Weeks when Pre-School education was paid in the last year)**

*If Pre\_Schl >0*

*If the number of hours that the child is cared for in a pre-school during a usual week >0.*

***In the past 12 months, approximately how many weeks did you pay Montessori (or equivalent) fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Pre\_Scst (Weekly Pre school payment)**

*If Pre\_Swks >0*

*If the child spent more than 1 week in the care of a paid pre-school in the last 12 months*

***In a typical week how much do you pay in Montessori (or equivalent) fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

➤ **Com\_Schl (Hours spent in compulsory school)**

*Ask if Calc>3 and <13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup> AND Edlevel\_Kid=2 or 3*

*If the child is over 3 and less than 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup> AND is in either Primary or Secondary 1*

***During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by Compulsory school (primary or secondary school)?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.

➤ **Centre (Hours spent in school centre care)**

Ask if Calc>3 and <13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup> AND Edlevel\_Kid=2 or 3

If the child is over 3 and less than 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup> AND is in either Primary or Secondary 1

***During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by a centre based service outside school hours (before and/ or after school even if it is at the school)?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.

➤ **Centre\_W (Weeks when school centre care was paid in the last year)**

Ask if Centre>0

If the number of hours that the child is cared for in a centre during a usual week >0

***In the past 12 months, approximately how many weeks did you pay centre based childcare fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Centre\_C (Weekly school centre care payment)**

Ask if Centre\_W>0

If the child spent more than 1 week in the care of a paid pre-school or after school centre in the last 12 months

***In a typical week how much do (did) you pay in centre based childcare fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

**Note:** These centres are usually attached to the schools and are not very common in Ireland. If a child is dropped to a child minder before and after school then the number of hours in this type of child care in a usual week should be recorded in **Child\_Mindr** and not in **Centre\_C**. If there is a child care facility attached to the school where parents can drop off their children before school and where the child can be cared for after school hours then this should be recorded here.

➤ **Creche (Hours spent in creche or day care centre)**

*Ask if <13 years on Jan 1<sup>st</sup>*

*If the child is less than 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup>*

***During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by a creche or day care centre?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.

**Note:** Included here are all kinds of care organised/controlled by a structure (public, private). This means that the parents and the carer are not the only persons involved in the care, that there are no direct arrangements between the carer and the parents in the sense that there is an organised structure between them, (which is often the carer's employers). For example, a crèche, ... The place of the care can be a dedicated child care centre or the carer's home. This means that if somebody sets up a child minding facility at his/her home and if this person employs carers to mind the children (i.e. the person that set up the facility is in a supervisory or administrative role) then the number of hours minded in this type of child care should be recorded here and not recorded in **Child\_Mindr**.

➤ **Creche\_W (Weeks when creche fees were paid in the last year)**

*If Creche >0*

*If the number of hours that the child is cared for in a creche during a usual week >0*

***In the past 12 months approximately how many weeks did you pay creche fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Creche\_C (Weekly creche payments)**

*If Creche\_W > 0*

*If the child spent more than 1 week in the care of a paid creche in the last 12 months*

***In a typical week how much do (did) you pay in creche fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

➤ **Child\_Mindr (Hours spent with childminder)**

*Ask if <13 years on Jan 1st*

*If child is less than 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup>*

***During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by a professional child minder at the child minder's home or the child's home? (This includes au pairs, friends and relatives when the friends or relatives are paid for child minding).***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.

**Note:** For this variable there are direct arrangements between the carer and the parents: "Professional" childminder shall be understood as a person for whom looking after the child represents a job of work or paid activity. The term "professional" does not content a notion of qualification or of quality of the care. Baby sitters and "au pair" are also included here.

➤ **Mindr\_W (Weeks when childminder fees were paid in the last year)**

*If Child\_Mindr>0*

*If the number of hours that the child is cared for by a professional child minder during a usual week >0*

***In the past 12 months approximately how many weeks did you pay child minder fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Mindr\_C (Weekly childminder payments)**

*If Mindr\_W>0*

*If the child spent more than 1 week in the care of a paid professional child minder in the last 12 months*

***In a typical week how much do (did) you pay in child minder fees for <Name>?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

➤ **Famly\_Mnd (Hours minded by family relative)**

*Ask if <13 years on Jan 1st <Last Year>*

*If child is less than 13 on Jan 1<sup>st</sup> <Last Year>*

***During a usual week how many hours is <Name> cared for by grandparents, other members of the household (excluding parents/ guardians or partners of same) other relatives, friends or neighbours where there is no payment for childminding?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 60.



➤ **Family\_MW (Weeks cared for by family relative)**

*If Family\_Mnd>0*

*If the number of hours that the child is cared for by a family member >0*

***In the past 12 months approximately how many weeks was <Name> cared for by a relative, friend or neighbour (without payment)?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Priv\_Cr\_Kid (If child has private medical insurance)**

*Ask if Calc<16*

*If the child is under 16*

***Has <Name> private medical insurance?***

1. Yes, as a family member
2. No

➤ **Priv\_T\_Kid (Child's private medical insurance scheme)**

Ask if Priv\_Cr\_Kid =1

If the child is covered by a private insurance policy

**Which scheme/plan is <Name> covered by?**

1. VHI Group A	9. VHI Group D Options	17. Aviva Health Scheme
2. VHI Group B	10. VHI Group E Options	18. Other
3. VHI Group C	11. VHI Health Steps	
4. VHI Group D	12. VHI Global	
5. VHI Group E	13. Quinn Healthcare Essential Scheme	
6. VHI Group A Options	14. Quinn Healthcare Essential Plus	
7. VHI Group B Options	15. Quinn Healthcare Health Manager Scheme	
8. VHI Group C Options	16. Quinn Healthcare Gold	

➤ **Med\_Crd\_Kid (If child has medical card)**

Ask if Calc <16

If the child is under 16

**Is <Name> covered by a medical card?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** This question is asked even of those covered by private medical insurance. In the Health module (QNHS) approximately 5% of those with medical cards also had private insurance. Children covered by private medical insurance, who have certain chronic medical conditions may have medical cards.

➤ **Free\_GP\_Kid** (If child had free GP visit)

Ask if Med\_Crd\_Kid=1

If the child has a medical card

**How many free GP visits has <Name> had in the last 4 weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

➤ **Free\_Md\_Kid** (If child had free prescriptions)

Ask if Med\_Cr\_Kid=1

If the child has a medical card

**How many free prescriptions has <Name> had filled in the last 4 weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

➤ **Kid\_Den** (If child needed to consult a dentist but didn't)

Ask if Calc<16

If the child is under 16

**Was there any time during the past 12 months when <Name> really needed to consult a dentist but did not?**

1. Yes, there was at least one occasion
2. No, there was no such occasion

➤ **DOA\_Kid (If child had dental, ophthalmic, or aural treatment)**

*Ask if Calc<16*

*If the child is under 16*

***Has <Name> had free or subsidised dental, ophthalmic or aural treatment over the last 12 months?***

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Dental, relates to teeth, ophthalmic relates to eye (optical benefit & contact lenses) and Aural relates to ear (hearing Aids)

➤ **DOA\_T\_Kid (Scheme under which child received dental, ophthalmic or, aural treatment)**

*Ask if DOA\_Kid=1*

*If the child had free or subsidised dental, ophthalmic or aural treatment over the last 12 months*

***Was the treatment under the school health scheme, medical card or another scheme?***

1. Treatment under school health scheme
2. Medical card holder
3. Other

➤ **Hosp\_s\_Kid (If child was a hospital in patient)**

*Ask if Calc<16*

*If the child is under 16*

***Has <Name> had to spend a night in a hospital as an inpatient over the last 12 months?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **State\_Kid (If child was an in-patient in a public hospital)**

*Ask if Hosp\_s\_Kid=1*

*If the child spent a night in hospital in the last 12 months*

***Could you please tell me the number of nights<Name> spent in a state funded hospital over the last 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 365.



➤ **Priv\_Kid (If child was an in-patient in a private hospital)**

*Ask if Hosp\_s\_Kid=1*

*If the child spent a night in hospital in the last 12 months*

***Could you please tell me the number of nights<Name> spent in a private hospital over the last 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 365.

**Note:** If the respondent hasn't spent any night in a state funded hospital then insert 0 (likewise for a private hospital).

Note that the Mater and St. Vincent's hospitals in Dublin (State funded) have private hospitals attached. These private hospitals are coded to the 'private' category.

➤ **Income\_Kid (Did child have any income)**

*Ask if Calc>13 and <16*

*If the child is over 13 and under 16*

***Did <Name> have an independent source of income in the last year?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Income\_Kamt (Amount of income child received)**

*Ask if Income\_Kid =1*

*Ask if the child had received income in the last year*

***How much did <Name> receive in the last 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **No\_Ans\_U16 (Line number of child questionnaire respondent)**

*Ask if Calc<16*

*Ask if the child is Under 16*

***Please insert the line number of the person who answered the questions that related to <Name>***

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

## 7. Individual Details, over 16, (continued)

### ➤ Dir (Direct or Proxy interview)

Ask if Calc>15 and No\_Pers> 1

Ask if the person is aged 16 or over and there is more than 1 person in the household

**Is the information being supplied directly by the person concerned?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Every attempt should be made by the interviewer to collect information by direct interview as information collected by proxy is usually inferior to information collected by direct interview

### ➤ Proxy\_Id

Ask if Dir=2 (Asked if the interview is by proxy)

**Which person is supplying information about <Name>?**



**If the variable is pre-filled with a 0 value PLEASE PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 20.

**Note:** In the case of a first time interview it is likely that the information collected about the person on line 1 is by direct interview. If it is a longitudinal interview then the information collected about the person on line 1 may be by proxy. In longitudinal interviews when the information collected about the person on line 1 is by proxy i.e. Dir=2, then Proxy\_Id is prefilled with a 0 and the interviewer should press return to bring the interview to the variable Proxy\_Name. The interviewer then keys the name of the individual who is giving the information about the person on line 1.

➤ **Proxy\_Name**

*Ask if Proxy\_Id=0 Asked if the person on line 1 is interviewed by proxy (as we need to identify the person that is giving the proxy interview)*

***Please enter the name of the person who is supplying information about <Name>.***

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.



## 8. Education Details

### ➤ **Educational Details** (Highest level of Education attained)

*Ask if Calc > 15*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over*

**<Name> What is the highest level of education or training you have attained?**

1. No formal education or training/ Pre-primary education (or new FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 1)
2. Primary education (or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 2)
3. Secondary 1 (Junior/Inter/Group Certificate, NCVA Foundation Certificate, FAS IAS Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 3)
4. Transition Year Programme
5. Secondary 2 (Leaving Certificate)
6. Technical or Vocational (e.g. Secretarial courses, Certificate in Hotel Operations, PLCs, FAS National Skills/Specific Skills Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 4 & 5)
7. Advanced Certificate (Completed apprenticeships, Teagasc Farming or Horticulture Certificate, National Craft Certificate or FETAC Advanced Certificate at NFQ level 6)
8. Higher Certificate (e.g. National Certificate (NCEA/DIT/IOT), Cadetship (army, air corps or naval service), Diploma in Police Studies or HETAC/DIT Higher Certificate at NFQ level 6)
9. Diploma (e.g. National Diploma (HETAC/NCEA), Bachelor Degree (DIT), 3 year Diploma or new Ordinary Bachelor Degree at NFQ level 7)
10. Honours Bachelor Degree, Graduate Diploma (or Higher Diploma at NFQ level 8)
11. Professional (Honours Bachelor Degree equivalent or higher)
12. Post-Graduate (e.g. Post Graduate Diploma at NFQ level 9, Master Degree (taught or researched) at NFQ level 9)
13. Doctorate or higher (e.g. Doctoral Degree/higher Doctorate at NFQ level 10)
14. Other

**Note:** We are looking for educational standards that have been attained and can be compared in some measurable way. Therefore 'attained' means that any tests, exams, dissertations, thesis etc. must be taken or submitted, and passed.  
For example, to have completed the leaving certificate syllabus but not to have actually sat and passed the leaving certificate exams is not considered for our purposes to be 'successfully completed'.

By way of exception a household member could be coded as 2 (Primary) even though he/she may not have successfully sat an exam at the end of primary education.

The classification of non-Irish educational qualifications is difficult, but important. Due to language difficulties and different educational systems it can be awkward to figure out the highest level of a non-Irish respondent's education using this question. However, many non-Irish respondents will have benchmarked their educational achievements against the Irish educational system to some extent (formally or non-formally), and will have a rough idea where they fit on the hierarchy.

Some rough guidelines:

Try to work out if the course completed was primary, second-level or third-level  
Do terms like "Leaving Certificate", "second-level", "certificate" or "degree" ring any bells?

Try to use the respondent's occupation to get an idea where his\her educational qualification may lie. For example:

If the respondent is in the construction sector, does he\she have a trade qualification?

If the respondent is working in IT does he\she have an IT degree?

## About FETAC

As the national awarding body for further education and training in Ireland, the Further Education and Training Awards Council (FETAC) gives people the opportunity to gain recognition for learning in education or training centres, in the work place and in the community.

FETAC's functions include:

- making and promoting awards
- validating programmes
- monitoring and ensuring the quality of programmes
- determining standards

Programmes leading to FETAC awards are offered nationwide by a wide range of providers in diverse settings, including BIM, Fáilte Ireland (CERT), FÁS and Teagasc centres, VECs, adult and community education and training centres, Institutes of Technology and in the workplace.

FETAC was set up as a statutory body on 11 June 2001 by the Minister for Education and Science under the Qualifications (Education & Training) Act, 1999. FETAC has responsibility for making awards previously made by BIM, Fáilte Ireland (CERT), FÁS, NCVA and Teagasc.

**NOTE:** The following list is to explain some abbreviations and give some indication of the types of courses that fall within the categories of this question. This list is not exhaustive.

1	NCVA	National Council for Vocational Awards
	PLC	Post Leaving Certificate
	NCEA	National Council for Educational Awards
2	Secretarial/Technical Training Certificate:	City & Guilds Certificates
		Pitman Certificate in Typing
		Business Studies
		Office Procedures
		Word Processing
3	Undergraduate Diploma/Certificate:	Certificate/Diploma in Marketing (IMI)
		Certificate for accounting technician
		Certificate in Business Studies
		Certificate in Medical Laboratory Science
		Certificate in Civil Engineering
		Certificate in Design
		Certificate in Construction Technology
		Certificate in Travel & Tourism
		Certificate in Applied Social Sciences
	Corresponds to those who qualified via hospital apprenticeships etc.	**Diploma in Nursing
		Diploma in Health Care Technology
		Diploma in Business Studies
		Diploma in Civil Engineering
		Diploma in Applied Science
		Diploma in Environmental Design
		Diploma in Construction Technology
		Diploma in Computer Science
		Diploma in Hotel Management
		Diploma in Language & Business
		Diploma in Applied Social Studies
4	Primary Degree:	Bachelor of Arts
		Bachelor of Science
		Bachelor of Business
		Bachelor of Commerce
		Bachelor of Engineering
		Bachelor of Dentistry/Dental Science
		Medical Degree (MB, B. Ch., BAO)
		Degree in Veterinary Medicine
		Bachelor of Education
		Bachelor of Agricultural Science
		Bachelor of Design
		Bachelor in Marketing
	Relates to qualified nurses who have undergone a formal degree course.	Degree in Nursing
		Degree Equivalent – Chartered/Certified Accountant
5	Postgraduate Diploma (Dip.) or Degree:	Graduate Diploma
		Higher Dip. (Computers/Statistics/Business)
	(Masters degrees can be taught or by research)	Master of Arts
		Master of Science
		Master of Commerce
		Master of Literature
		Master of Philosophy
		Master of Architecture
		Master of Agricultural Science
		Master of Medicine
		Master of Dentistry
6	Doctorate:	Doctor of Philosophy
		Doctor of Laws
		Doctor of Literature
		Doctor of Science
		Doctor of Music

➤ **Lowsec (Lower secondary education categories)**

*Ask if Educat=3*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is lower secondary*

**<Name> Please specify the level achieved.**

1. Junior Certificate
2. Intermediate Certificate
3. Group Certificate
4. NCVA Foundation Certificate
5. New FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 3

➤ **Uppsec (Upper secondary education categories)**

*Ask if Educat=5*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is higher secondary*

**<Name> Please specify the level achieved.**

1. Leaving Certificate (Traditional)
2. Leaving Certificate Vocational Programme (LCVP)
3. Leaving Certificate Applied (LCA)

➤ **Tecvoc (Technical/Vocational categories)**

*Ask if Educat=6*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is a technical/vocational qualification*

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. Secretarial
2. Certificate in Hotel Operations
3. PLC (Post Leaving Certificate Course)
4. FAS National Skills Certificate
5. FAS Specific Skills Certificate
6. New FETAC level Certificate at NFQ level 4
7. New FETAC level Certificate at NFQ level 5

➤ **AdvCert (Advanced Certificate categories)**

*Ask if Educat=7*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is an advanced certificate qualification*

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. Completed apprenticeships
2. Teagasc farming or horticulture Certificate/Diploma
3. National Craft Certificate
4. New FETAC advanced Certificate at NFQ level 6

➤ **HigCert (Higher Certificate categories)**

*Ask if Educat=8*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is higher education certificate/diploma*

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. National Certificate (NCEA/DIT/IOT)
2. Cadetship (army, air corps or naval service)
3. Diploma in Police Studies
4. New HETAC/DIT Higher Certificate at NFQ level 6

➤ **Diploma (Diploma categories)**

*Ask if Educat=9*

*If the highest level of education the respondent has attained is Diploma/Ordinary Bachelor Degree*

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. National Diploma (HETAC/NCEA)
2. Bachelor Degree (DIT)
3. 3 year Diploma
4. New Ordinary Bachelor Degree

➤ **High\_Age (Age when attained highest education level)**

Ask if Educat in 2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12 or 13

If the respondent has attained a specified level of education

**<Name> What age were you when you attained your highest level of education or training?**

Enter a numeric value between 10 and 74.

➤ **Left\_Ed (Age when left full time education)**

Ask if Educat in 2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12 or 13

If the respondent has attained a specified level of education

**<Name> at what age did you complete full-time education i.e. the period of education that started in early childhood?**

**❗ If this person has never left full time education please insert a numeric value of 1.**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 65.

**Note:** Initial education is that in which the person participated on a continuous basis since beginning their education. The key issue is participation on a continuous basis without a break to, for example, begin work, take care of children etc., apart from semester or summer breaks that are a normal part of the educational programme. The year at which initial education is completed need not be the same as the year at which the highest level of education was attained.

A person may return to education after a break of several years in order to gain additional qualifications. The participation need not have been full-time. For example, a person may participate in Third Level on a part-time basis (or by correspondence course) while working for pay, or engaging in home duties. As an exception, someone taking a year off between the completion of second level and beginning third level education could be considered to have completed initial education at the end of third level, unless they were 'at work' for the year. This approach would seem to best meet the requirements of a variable for use in studying school to work transitions.

*It is very important for routing of subsequent questions that if the respondent has never left full time education, the interviewer should insert a numeric value of 1*



➤ **Current\_Ed (Current education status)**

*Ask if Educat=1 or Ask if Calc>15 and Left\_Ed >4 or*

*Ask if Calc>15 and Left\_Ed = Don't know or Refused*

*If the respondent has never attained a recognised level of education.*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over and has (at least once) left full time education.*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over and gave an answer of 'Don't know' or 'Refused' to the question as to his age when he/she first left full time education.*

**<Name> Are you currently participating in any education or training course?**  
**Included here are all mainstream education courses, state training schemes such as FAS courses, special education and sheltered workshops, please DO NOT INCLUDE sport/recreation training and self-development courses that are not part of a recognised programme of education.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Edlevel (Education level currently received)**

*Ask if Current\_Ed=1 or Ask if Left\_Ed=1*

*If the respondent is currently receiving education*

*If the respondent has never left full time education*

**<Name> Which of the following best describes the level of education or training that you are receiving?**

**❗ If <Name> is in a school that caters specifically for students that have special education needs or is in a sheltered workshop, or if you have difficulty coding the education or training course then please key 13.**

1. No formal education or training/ Pre-primary education (or new FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 1)
2. Primary education (or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 2)
3. Secondary 1(Junior/Inter/Group Certificate, NCVA Foundation Certificate, FAS IAS Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQlevel 3)
4. Transition Year Programme
5. Secondary 2(Leaving Certificate)
6. Technical or Vocational (e.g. Secretarial courses, Certificate in Hotel Operations, PLCs, FAS National Skills/Specific Skills Certificate or FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 4 & 5)
7. Advanced Certificate (Completed apprenticeships, Teagasc Farming or Horticultural Certificate, National Craft Certificate or FETAC Advanced Certificate at NFQ level 6)
8. Higher Certificate (e.g National Certificate (NCEA/DIT/IOT), Cadetship (army, air corps or naval service), Diploma in Police Studies or HETAC/DIT Higher Certificate at NFQ level 6)
9. Diploma (e.g. National Diploma (HETAC/NCEA), Bachelor Degree (DIT), 3 year Diploma or new Ordinary Bachelor Degree at NFQ level 7)
10. Honours Bachelor Degree, Graduate Diploma (or Higher Diploma at NFQ level 8)
11. Professional (Honours Bachelor Degree equivalent or higher)
12. Post-Graduate (e.g. Post Graduate Diploma at NFQ level 9, Master Degree (taught or researched) at NFQ level 9)
13. Doctorate or higher (e.g. Doctoral Degree/higher Doctorate at NFQ level 10)
14. Special School
15. State sponsored training (e.g. FAS course)
16. Sheltered workshop
17. Other

**Note:** If you are unsure how to code the level of education or training that <Name> is receiving, please key 17, Other and describe the level in **Edlevel\_Cm**

➤ **Edlevel\_Cm (Education level comment box)**

*Ask if Edlevel = 13*

*If the respondent classified the level of education he is receiving as 'OTHER'*

**<Name> Please describe the education / training that you are receiving.**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

➤ **Lowrsec (Lower secondary education categories)**

*Ask if Edlevel = 3*

*If the respondent is currently in Secondary 1*

**<Name> Please specify level you are receiving**

1. Junior Certificate
2. Intermediate Certificate
3. Group Certificate
4. NCVA Foundation Certificate
5. New FETAC Certificate at NFQ level 3

➤ **Upprsec (Upper secondary education categories)**

*Ask if Edlevel = 5*

*If the respondent is in Secondary 2*

**<Name> Please specify level you are receiving.**

1. Leaving Certificate (Traditional)
2. Leaving Certificate Vocational Programme (LCVP)
3. Leaving Certificate Applied (LCA)

➤ **Tecnvoc (Technical/Vocational categories)**

*Ask if Edlevel =6*

*If the respondent is in technical or vocational education/training*

**<Name> Please specify the level you are receiving.**

1. Secretarial
2. Certificate in Hotel Operations
3. PLC (Post Leaving Certificate Course)
4. FAS National Skills Certificate
5. FAS Specific Skills Certificate
6. New FETAC level Certificate at NFQ level 4
7. New FETAC level Certificate at NFQ level 5

➤ **AdvCer2 (Advanced Certificate categories)**

*Ask if Educat=7*

*If the respondent is in advanced certificate education*

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. Completed apprenticeships
2. Teagasc farming or horticulture Certificate/Diploma
3. National Craft Certificate
4. New FETAC advanced Certificate at NFQ level 6

➤ **HigCer2(Higher education categories)**

Ask if Edlevel=8

If the respondent is in Higher Education (certificate/diploma)

**<Name> Please specify the level you are receiving.**

1. National Certificate (NCEA/DIT/IOT)
2. Cadetship (army, air corps or naval service)
3. Diploma in Police Studies
4. New HETAC/DIT Higher Certificate at NFQ level 6

➤ **Diploma2 (Diploma categories)**

Ask if Educat=9

If the level of education the respondent is receiving is Diploma/Ordinary Bachelor Degree

**<Name> Please specify level achieved.**

1. National Diploma (HETAC/NCEA)
2. Bachelor Degree (DIT)
3. 3 year Diploma
4. New Ordinary Bachelor Degree

➤ **School\_Bus (If respondent uses a school bus)**

Ask if Edlevel =2,3,4 or 5 and Calc<20

If the respondent is in primary or secondary education and is under 20 years

**<Name> Do you use a school bus for transport to and from school?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Students who live excessive distances from primary or 2nd level schools are provided with school bus transport. This service is common only in country areas, but it also arises in city areas in special circumstances. This service is free (means tested) or a subsidised fee is charged each term.

➤ **Schbus\_Pay (Does household member pay for school bus)**

Ask if School\_Bus =1

If the respondent uses a school bus for transport to and from school

**<Name> Do you have to pay for this transport or is it provided free (state school bus)?**

1. Has to pay
2. Provided free

➤ **Ed\_Grant (Type of education grant received (if any))**

Ask if Calc>15 and Calc<66

If the respondent is over 16 years and under 66

**<Name> Have you received any of the following grants/ education (training) allowances in the last 12 months?**

**ⓘ If the respondent didn't receive any grants/allowances in the last 12 months please key 8.  
Multiple answers are allowed.**

1. An Education Scholarship
2. Reimbursement or part reimbursement of course fees from an employer
3. Third level maintenance grant scheme (e.g. VEC, Higher Education Grant)
4. Paid sheltered workshop work
5. FAS or CERT course allowance
6. Other grants or allowances received for education or training
7. Social welfare scheme (e.g. Back to Education allowance)
8. Received no grant/allowances in the last 12 months

Enter at most 7 values.

**Note:** The total annual value of the educational grant(s), scholarship(s) or allowance(s) which the household member received from either public (i.e. Department of Education and Local Authorities) or private (i.e. University or school) sources, over the last 12 months should be recorded. Note that this total value should include both the amounts received directly in cash and those received in kind (e.g. where registration fees are paid directly to the educational institution without the student or parents first receiving the money; also the value of any free books supplied should be included). For example, if the scholarship consisted of €300 in cash plus registration fees which amount to €700 the total value entered by the Interviewer would be €1,000.

Included here is Back to Education Allowance (value 7). There is also a question on Back to Education allowance in the Social welfare part of the questionnaire. Edit checks on interviewed households ensure that if a value is collected for Back to Education Allowance in both parts of the questionnaire, it isn't included twice in the final data set.

➤ **Grant\_Value (Annual value of education grant(s))**

*Ask if Ed\_Grant in 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7*

*If the respondent received an education grant or training allowance in the last 12 months*

**<Name> What was the TOTAL amount that you received in education/training grants/allowances over the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** This is the total value of these grants over the last 12 months, if the respondent received 2 maintenance grants worth €3000 each then the total value received in the last 12 months was €6000.

## 9. Employment Details

### ➤ Paidwork (If respondent worked for payment or profit in the last week)

*Ask if Calc>=15*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over*

**<Name> In the past week, did you do any work for payment or profit, even if it was for one hour?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** It is important that the threshold of one hour is stressed. – Some people work from time to time for small durations. If the person did such work in the week prior to the interview week, then the answer should be Yes. The fact that it was a “minor” job will be picked up later when subsequent questions are asked.

Also, working for payment or profit in this context means ANY work for pay or profit done in the reference week. Even for those still at school, a Saturday/Sunday paper round or baby-sitting for pay/profit should be included if it lasted longer than one hour in the reference week.

Working for Payment or Profit refers to work which is considered to be of a gainful nature, i.e. working in a job in which payment is received – either in cash or in kind – or from which profit is made. However, a person that performed a task for himself/herself, in the sense that he/she receives the end product should not be recorded as working or having a job. Thus, knitting or dressmaking only for oneself or one’s own family or as a gift should not be regarded as work for the purpose of this question. Similarly, painting one’s own home should not be recorded as work.

Self-employed people are regarded as working if they work in their own business, farm or practice for the purpose of making a profit – even if the enterprise is not making a profit or has just been established.



➤ **Wrk\_Stus (Self perceived activity status)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is aged 16 or over*

**<Name>How would you define your current economic status?**

1. Working (including unpaid work in a family business or currently not at work due to maternity, parental, sick leave or holidays)
2. Out of work (i.e. unemployed or not yet at work)
3. Other (e.g. in education, retired, disabled or engaged in home duties)

**Note:** This is a self-perception question, i.e. the person classifies himself/herself according to how he/she sees his/her situation. Therefore **Paidwork** could have been =1 but **Wrk\_stus** could be=2 or 3.

➤ **Wrk\_Time (Full-time or Part-time worker)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as working*

**<Name>Would you consider your work full-time or part-time?**

1. Full-time
2. Part-time

➤ **Wrk\_Type (If employee or self-employed)**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as working*

**<Name> Are you?**

1. Working as an employee
2. On a community employment scheme
3. Assisting relative(s) (in unpaid capacity)
4. In an apprenticeship
5. Self-employed with employees
6. Self-employed without employees

➤ **Unem\_Prd (If period in last year without employee income)**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus =1 and Wrk\_Type=1, 2, or 4

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as working, and working as an employee, or on a community employment scheme, or in an apprenticeship*

**<Name> Was there any period in the last 12 months when you didn't receive a wage or salary payment**

**❗ If the respondent was on paid sick or holiday leave or if the respondent arranged to have salary paid during term time then key 2.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** This question does not ask if the respondent was out of work at any time during the last year. It asks whether he/she didn't receive a wage or salary payment at any time in the last 12 months. The respondent may have been on sick leave for 6 months and received his/her wage payments during this absence. In such a case please key 2.

*Term-Time*

If a respondent had taken term time in the income reference period and arranged with his/her employer to have his/her salary paid pro rata over the 52 weeks of the year (i.e. salary payment amount adjusted to ensure salary payments during term time), then you should key 2.

If the respondent didn't receive salary payments during term time then Key 1

➤ **Unem\_PrS (Period out of work if self-employed)**

Ask if Wrk\_Type= 5 or 6 Asked of those self-employed with employees or self-employed without employees

**<Name> Was there any period in the last 12 months (excluding holidays) when you did not work?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Unem\_Lgth (Length of time in income reference period when not in receipt of employment income)**

Ask if Unem\_Prd=1, or if Unem\_PrS=1

If the respondent had a period in the last 12 months where he/she was not in receipt of employee income, or if respondent is self-employed with employees or self-employed without employees and had a period in the last 12 months where he/she did not work.

**<Name> For how many weeks in the last year were you NOT in receipt of employment income?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Away\_Work (If currently away from work)**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1 and Paidwork=1

Ask if Paidwork= 2 and Wrk\_Type=3

If the respondent classified himself/herself as working AND worked for payment or profit in the last week, the respondent is asked whether he/she is presently away from work.

If the respondent is an unpaid family worker he/she is asked if he/she is presently away from work.

If the respondent didn't work for payment or profit in the last week but is self classified as 'working' and he/she is NOT an unpaid family worker, he/she is not asked whether he/she is currently away from work. We assume that the respondent IS away from work and the respondent is routed to Away\_Week i.e. the number of weeks away from work.

**<Name> Are you presently away from work for more than the last 5 working days?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** The respondent may have worked for payment or profit for more than 1 hour in the reference week (e.g. a teacher on school holidays marking exam papers) and still consider himself/herself as away from work. The person may have worked in the last week but may not have received payment e.g. Assisting relative(s) (in unpaid capacity).

➤ **Away\_Week (Weeks away from work)**

*Ask if Away\_Work=1*

*or Ask if Paidwork=2 AND Wrk\_Type = 1,2,4,5 or 6*

*If the respondent is away from work at present*

*If the respondent didn't work for profit in the last week and classified himself/herself as Working as an employee or on a Community employment scheme or in an Apprenticeship or Self-employed with employees or Self-employed without employees*

**<Name> For how many weeks are you currently away from work?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Away\_Why (Reason for current work absence)**

Ask if Away\_Week >0

If the respondent is away from work for 1 week or more

**<Name> What is the reason for your absence?**

1. New job which had not started by the week of interview
2. Bad weather
3. On temporary lay-off
4. Slack work
5. Short-time work (including systematic week-on/week-off)
6. Job sharing
7. Education or training outside the place of work
8. Labour dispute
9. Own illness or injury
10. Maternity Leave
11. Holiday
12. Career Break
13. Other leave for personal or domestic reasons
14. Other reasons

**Note:** Someone who answers 1 (new job that had not started by that week) should have obtained the job by date of the interview. Otherwise, the person was not absent from the job in the week of interview.

Many on a community employment scheme will be on a week-on/week-off arrangement and thus will be coded 5.

Someone who answers 12 (career break) should have an arrangement to return to work for the previous employer after a specified time. The career break should be 3 months or more – otherwise code the person to 11 (holiday).

In some employment's, special paid leave is granted for domestic reasons (bereavement, sick child etc.). Code 13 (other leave for personal or domestic reasons) here. If a person takes leave out of annual leave entitlement, the correct response is 11 (holiday).

Code 8 (labour dispute) should only be used for somebody directly involved in the dispute. Otherwise, code 4 (slack work) or 5 (short-time work, including systematic short-time work) should be used, whichever is appropriate.

➤ **Away\_Pay (If in receipt of pay when away from work)**

Ask if Away\_Work = 1 and Wrk\_Type in (1,2,4) and Away\_Week >0

If the respondent is either working as an employee, on a community employment scheme or is in an apprenticeship **and** the respondent is away from work for at least 1 week

**<Name> What pay are you receiving from your employer during this absence?**

**❗ If the employee works reduced hours and is in receipt of his/her USUAL pay during the absence from work please Key 1.**

1. Full Pay
2. Part pay
3. No Pay

➤ **Return\_Wrk (If respondent will return to work)**

Ask if Away\_Week >0 if Away\_Why=1 then Return\_Wrk is pre-filled with 2

If the respondent is away from work for at least a week

**<Name>Do you expect to return to your job or business?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Oow\_Type (Out of work type (category))**

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus=2*

*If the respondent is Out of Work*

**<Name> Are you?**

1. Unemployed but seeking work.
2. Unemployed but not seeking work
3. Unemployed because of illness, sickness, etc. but intending (not currently seeking) to seek work.
4. Not yet at work.

**Note:** If the respondent is out of work because of illness but he/she is currently seeking work code as 1. Unemployed but seeking work.

➤ **Notw\_Type (Not working type (category))**

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus=3*

*If the respondent classified his/her current economic status as Other (e.g. in education, retired, disabled or engaged in home duties)*

**<Name> Are you?**

1. Engaged in home duties
2. Retired or in early retirement
3. In full-time training, education, training course or unpaid work experience
4. Unable to work because of permanent illness or disability
5. Other

➤ **Wrk\_Lstyr (If worked in the last year (12 months))**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=3 and Calc <76 or Ask if Wrk\_stus=3 and Paidwork=1 and Calc>75

Ask if Oow\_Type= 1,2 or 3

If the respondent is under 76 and if the respondent classified his/her current economic status as Other (i.e. retired, disabled in education etc)

If the respondent is over 75 and if the respondent classified his/her current economic status as Other (i.e. retired, disabled in education etc) but the respondent said that he/she worked for payment or profit in the last week

If the respondent classified himself/herself as Unemployed but seeking work, Unemployed but not seeking work or Unemployed because of illness, sickness etc but intending (not currently seeking) to seek work.

**<Name> Did you work at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** This question is also asked of someone who has classified himself/herself as 'Unable to work because of permanent illness or disability'. The reason for this is that the onset of the illness may have been within the last 12 months. The respondent, even though he/she has a permanent illness or disability', may have partaken in occasional work and therefore have received some employment income in the income reference period.

➤ **Weeks\_Wrk (Weeks worked in last year)**

Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=1

If the respondent worked in the last year

**<Name> For how many weeks did you work for payment in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 52.



➤ **Ever\_Wrk (If ever worked)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=2 or*

*If Wrk\_Stus=3 and Calc >75 and Paidwork=2*

*If the respondent didn't work in the last year*

*If the respondent is over 75 and if the respondent classified his/her current economic status as Other (i.e. retired, disabled, in education etc.) and the respondent didn't work for payment or profit in the last week*

**<Name> Apart for holiday or casual work, have you ever had a job?**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Vacation jobs undertaken by students, from which they return to studies or to other non-work situation, and any other casual work undertaken from time to time are disregarded. Normally having ever worked refers to persons who worked on full or partial time basis for at least 6 months.

➤ **Unemp\_Yr (Year when last worked)**

*Ask if Ever\_Wrk=1*

*If the respondent has ever worked*

**<Name> In what year did you last work?**

Enter a numeric value between 1920 and 2008.

➤ **Unemp\_Mth (Month of year in which respondent last worked)**

*Ask if Ever\_Wrk=1 and Unemp\_Yr >1999*

*If the respondent worked and the year in which he/she last worked was after 1999*

**<Name> And what month was that?**

1. January
2. February
3. March
4. April
5. May
6. June
7. July
8. August
9. September
10. October
11. November
12. December

➤ **Past\_Wrk (If past work was employee or self employed)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=1 or if Ever\_Wrk=1*

*If the respondent worked in the last year or if he/she ever worked*

**<Name> When you last worked were you?**

1. Working as an employee
2. On a community employment scheme
3. Assisting relative(s) (in an unpaid capacity)
4. In an apprenticeship
5. Self-employed with employees
6. Self-employed without employees

➤ **Lkanjob (If looking for a job)**

*Ask if Oow\_Type=4 or*

*Ask if Notw\_Type=1,2,3 or 5 and Age<75 or*

*Ask if Return\_Wrk=2*

*If Away-Why=1 then pre-filled with 2*

*If the respondent is not yet at work*

*If the respondent is under 75 and is engaged in home duties or retired or in full time education or 'other reason' for not working*

*If the respondent has classified himself/herself as working is currently away from work for more than the last 5 working days and does not expect to return to work*

**<Name> Are you looking for work / a change of work ?**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Students who are not working are routed to this question. In many cases students will not be 'currently looking' for a job. This means that **Lkanjob** will be coded 2. In other cases students may be looking for a full time job (e.g. they are in the final week(s) of their studies, or they are in education because they are waiting for a specific job to come up). A Household member who has classified himself/herself as working but is currently away from work **and** does not expect to return to his/her job is also routed to this question and should be asked '**Are you looking for a change in work?**'

➤ **Job\_Type (If looking for full-time or part-time work)**

*Ask if Lkanjob =1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for a job or If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Are you looking for full-time or part-time work?**

1. Full-time

2. Part-time

### **Job Search Methods**

The following sequence of questions relates to job-search methods.

#### **➤ Job\_FAS (FÁS Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Job search methods**

***I am now going to ask a series of questions about job search methods. I would like you to answer Yes or No to whether you used the particular method I mention during the last 4 weeks.***

***Did you contact a FÁS office to look for work?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

#### **➤ Empl\_Agency (Private employment agency Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you contact a private employment agency?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Aply\_Drct (Apply directly for job Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you apply directly to employers?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Ask\_Rely (Ask a relative Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you ask friends, relatives etc.?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Insert\_Ad (Insert an advertisement Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you insert, answer or study ads in newspapers, journals or the internet?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Take\_Test (Take a test Job search method)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you take a test, interview or examination?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Look\_Prem (Looking for a premises to set up a business)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Did you look for land, premises or equipment or look for permits, licenses or financial resources to set up a business?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Wait\_Reslt (Wait for results (of a job application))**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Are you awaiting the results of an application for a job, waiting for a call from a FÁS office or awaiting the results of a competition for recruitment to the public sector?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No



➤ **Other\_Mthd (Other (job search) methods)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Any other method used?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Avail\_Wrk (If respondent is available for work)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=1 or Ask if Oow\_Type=1*

*If the respondent is looking for work/another job*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'unemployed but seeking work'*

**<Name> Are you available for work immediately (i.e. within two weeks)?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Why\_Na (Why Not Available (for work within the next 2 weeks))**

*Ask if Avail\_Wrk =2*

*If the respondent is not available for work immediately*

**<Name> May I ask why you are not available?**

1. Must complete education
2. Personal/domestic needs or responsibilities
3. Own illness or incapacity
4. Other reason

➤ **Not\_s\_Work (Why respondent is not seeking work)**

*Ask if Lkanjob=2 or Ask if Oow\_Type=2*

*If the respondent is not seeking work*

*If the respondent classified himself/herself as 'Unemployed but not seeking work'*

**<Name> Which of the following reasons best describe why you are not seeking work?**

**Because:**

1. you have already found a job, which will start later within a period of at most 3 months
2. you have already found a job, which will start in more than 3 months time
3. of illness or disability
4. of personal or family responsibilities
5. of education or training
6. of retirement.
7. of compulsory community service
8. of the belief that there is no work available
9. of other reason

**Note:** This question is asked of a respondent self-classified as being in education who is not looking for a job The reason that best describes why such a respondent is not seeking work might be value 8 above 'because of the belief that there is no work available' and not necessarily value 5 'because of education'.



➤ **Change\_Mth (Month in which there was a change in activity status)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=2 or Wrk\_Type=3 or Unem\_PrS=2 or Unemp\_Prd=2 or Oow\_Type=4*

*If the respondent is currently not working and didn't work in the last year*

*If the respondent is an unpaid family worker or didn't have an unpaid period in the last 12 months or If the respondent is 'Not yet at work'*

**<Name> Was there any month during the last 12 months when there was a change in your principal activity status?**

**① Interviewer: Please give the respondent a relevant example of a 'change in principal activity status'. See instructions for examples.**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** It is very important that you know what constitutes a 'change in principal activity status' and that you are able to give the respondent a relevant example e.g. if the respondent is a 19 year old employee, he/she may have left school in the last 12 months. In this case the Interviewer should be able to use 'in education' as an example of a change in activity.

If the respondent is a working mother then she may have taken parental leave in the income reference period and this would be a good example to use.

➤ **Mth\_StusQ (If there was a change in activity status in the last 12 months the interviewer keys in the current month)**

*Ask if Unem\_Prd=1 or Unem\_Prs=1 or Wrk\_Lstyr=1 or Change\_Mth=1*

*If a working respondent had a period in the last 12 months when he/she was not in receipt of employment income*

*If the respondent is currently not working and worked in the last year*

*If the respondent answered yes to the question as to whether there was a month where there was a change in activity in the last year.*

**<Name> The next questions relate to your activity status for each of the last 12 months, i.e. whether you worked, were unemployed etc.**

**ⓘ Please key the current month.**

1. January
2. February
3. March
4. April
5. May
6. June
7. July
8. August
9. September
10. October
11. November
12. December

**Note:** In the data models that preceded the Q34 2006 data model, the variables **CurrYear [1]** etc. read into the system date of the laptop. For example if an interview was carried out in January and **Change\_Mth=1** then the respondent was asked questions re. his/her activity for each of the 12 months prior to the interview month e.g.

**<Name> In December last year were you?**

1. Employee (full-time)
2. Employee (part-time)

This worked well except if an interviewer opened up the same interview in a month after the interview month. If this happened the value keyed at data collection for the last month(s) of the income reference period was deleted. By specifying the month of the interview date the values of **CurrYear** [1] etc are now anchored to the value keyed for **Mth\_StusQ**.

➤ **CurrYear[1] CurrYear[2],PrevYear [1] (Activity status for each of the last 12 months)**

Ask if *Unem\_Prd=1* or *Unem\_Prs=1* or *Wrk\_Lstyr=1* or *Current\_Mth=1*

**<Name> In <Month> this year were you:**

1. Employee (full-time)
2. Employee (part-time)
3. Self-employed (full-time)
4. Self-employed (part-time)
5. Unemployed
6. Retired
7. Student
8. Employee on parental leave
9. Other (e.g. home duties)

**Note:** If a respondent spent equal time on more than 1 type of activity in the same month, priority should be given to economic activity e.g. if a person worked for 2 weeks and was on home duties for 2 weeks then the person should be defined as working.

## 10. Industry & Occupation Details

### ➤ Chnge\_job (Did respondent change job)

Ask if Paidwork=1

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1

If the respondent worked for payment or profit in the last week

If the respondent classified himself as working

**<Name> Have you changed your main job in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please see special instructions related to longitudinal respondents**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Please be aware of the following special cases:

#### Promotions

If someone receives a promotion within their employment this should be considered a new job and the subsequent employment questions should be asked with reference to the new post.

This is because the terms and conditions of the new post could be different to the previous post.

#### New job to start in the future

If someone has lined up a new job to start in the future but has not yet taken it up, this should not be considered a changed job. A 'changed job' should only be recorded if the respondent has commenced working in the new job by the reference week.

➤ **Chnge\_Rsn (Reason for changing job)**

*Ask if Chnge\_Job=1*

*If the respondent changed jobs*

**<Name> What was the main reason you left your previous job?**

1. To take up or seek a better job
2. End of a temporary contract
3. Obligated to stop by employer (e.g. business closure, redundancy etc.)
4. Sale or closure of own/family business
5. Marriage
6. Childbirth/need to look after children
7. To look after person requiring care because of infirmity/disability
8. Partner's job required us to move to another area
9. Study
10. Own illness or disability
11. Wanted to retire or live off private means
12. Other reason

**Note:** Obligated to stop by employer in **Chnge\_Rsn** covers a number of situations, such as dismissed or made redundant, closures of the employer's business, or early retirement.

➤ **Job\_Yrs (How many years in current employment)**

*Ask if Chnge\_job=2*

*If the respondent did not change jobs*

**<Name> How many years are you in your current employment?**

**❗ If the respondent is less than 1 year in his/ her current employment please key 0.**

**❗ If the respondent works in more than 1 job, then this question relates to the respondent's principal job.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 80.

➤ **Industry**

Ask if Paidwork=1 or Wrk\_Stus=1 or Ever\_Wrk=1 or Wrk\_Lstyr=1

If the respondent is considered to be in employment in the given week, or has ever been in employment.

**<Name> What is (was) the main activity of the business/organisation (at your place of work)?**

**(What does (did) the business mainly make or do?)**

**Please enter a full description.**

**Industry**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

**Note:** If the respondent has classified himself as retired (or otherwise non working) and he/she has worked for payment or profit in the week prior to the SILC interview date, then this question relates to the Industry in which he/she worked in the week prior to the SILC interview and not the Industry from which he retired (if the Industry is different).

The text entered here should be an ACTIVITY, (such as health-care, leisure, motor trade, selling, manufacturing, distribution) not a title, name or a vague heading .

Also, the Ask condition for this question is different than the QNHS equivalent question because the industry of all respondents that have been in employment is asked {there is no cut off year (1984 in the case of the QNHS)}. This is because SILC examines the different living conditions of retired professionals versus non-professionals.

➤ **Ind2 (Coding respondent's Industry)**

**❶ Press the backspace key to code the Industry.**

**❷ You must enter a complete description of the respondent's industry.**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.



➤ **Occup (Occupation)**

Ask if Paidwork=1 or Wrk\_Stus=1 or Ever\_Wrk=1 or Wrk\_Lstyr=1

If the respondent is considered to be in employment in the given week, or has ever been in employment

**<Name> What is (was) your occupation in this job?  
(What do (did) you mainly do in the business/organisation?)  
Please enter as full a description as possible.  
Occupation.**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

**Note:** Once a complete description of the respondent's occupation has been entered, press ENTER to proceed to the next field and hit the ◀ Backspace button OR the space bar.

➤ **Occ2(Coding occupation)**

**Blaise Data Entry - c:\QNHS\0306\QNHS0306**

Forms Answer Navigate Help

Enter a text of at most 60 characters

Enter a text of at most 60 characters

Person[1]	EVERWORK	WORLDQ	YEARLEFT	MONLEFT	OCCUP	Occ2	INDU
					barmaid		

3/29 Navigate QNHS0306

Start Microsoft ... Interviewer A... Blaise Da... 10:20

This automatically searches the Occupation look-up file for the same occupation and brings up a list of all the occupations that are similar to the one entered.

Occupations	Codes
BARMAID	622
SENIOR BARMAID	622
BARMAID WAITRESS	622
WAITRESS BARMAID	621
WAITRESS AND BARMAID	621
SHOP ASSISTANT BARMAID	720
BAR MAID	622
BARSMROID	622
BARS MAID	622
BAR MAID WAITRESS	622
WAITRESS BAR MAID	621
BARMAN	622

Search: barmaid

Key type: ☒ Iri ☐ Alfa ☐ Code

Select Cancel

3/29 Insert QNHS0306 10:22

**Note:** On the right-hand side of the screen there is a code associated with each occupation. The interviewer then selects the occupation (using the ARROW KEYS and ENTER), that most accurately resembles the one entered and the corresponding code is entered in the next field on the questionnaire (OCC2). If necessary the respondent can be shown the list of occupations on the screen to select the most appropriate option.

Note: The more complete the text description entered the easier it is to code.

Note: The INDUSTRY questions are coded using the same mechanism as the OCCUP question above.





➤ **OccupOth (Other code 183 is entered)**

*Ask if OccupOth="other" code 183*

**❗** *<name> answered that his/her occupation was OTHER  
Please type in a description for <name>'s occupation.*

45 characters at most

➤ **Locunit (Number of people who work(ed) at place of employment)**

*Ask if Paidwork=1 or Wrk\_Stus=1 or Ever\_Wrk=1 or Wrk\_Lstyr=1*

*If the respondent is considered to be in employment in the given week, or has ever been in employment.*

**How many people work(ed) at your place of employment?**

**❗** *If the respondent works in more than 1 job, then this question relates to the respondent's principal job.*

1. 1	6. 6	11. 11-19
2. 2	7. 7	12. 20-49
3. 3	8. 8	13. 50 people or more
4. 4	9. 9	14. Do not know but less than 11 people
5. 5	10. 10	15. Do not know but more than 10 people

**Note:** The respondent is included in the number. The values for this variable are different from the QNHS values. Respondents that have given their present or past work positions as self-employed without employees are routed away from this question.

➤ **Wrk\_Ctract (Type of work contact)**

Ask if Past\_Wrk=1,2,3,4 or Ask if Wrk\_Type=1,2,3,4

*If the respondent is currently working and is not self employed or if the respondent worked in the past but was not self employed*

**Could you please tell me what is (was) the type of your work contract?**

**❗ If farmer, this question relates to his/ her employee position held.**

1. Permanent job/ contract of unlimited duration
2. Temporary job/ work contact of limited duration
3. Occasional work without a contract
4. Other working arrangement

**Note:** Temporary contract refers to a temporary job situation. According to the LFS, a contract may be regarded as temporary *“if it is understood by both employer and the employee that the termination of the job is determined by objective conditions such as reaching a certain date, completion of an assignment or return of another employee*

*who has been temporarily replaced. In the case of a work contract of limited duration the conditions of its termination are generally mentioned in the contract”*. To be included in this group are: persons with a seasonal job, persons engaged by an employment agency and hired out to a third party, unless they have a contract of unlimited duration with the agency concerned, persons with a specific training contract for a probationary period. This applies if a contract finishes automatically at the end of a probationary period, necessitating a new contract if the person continues to be employed by the same employer.

Work with no contract covers all cases when there is no formal, written contract, even if the work involved is not casual but regular or even long-term.

Some other working arrangement can cover various miscellaneous situations, such as ‘outworkers’ who may work for several ‘employers’ under differing work arrangements, and may indeed be on the borderline between employment and self employment.

➤ **Wrk\_Svise (If supervisory position)**

Ask if *Past\_Wrk=1,2,3,4* or Ask if *Wrk\_Type=1,2,3,4*

*If the respondent is currently working and is not self employed or if the respondent worked in the past but was not self employed*

**<Name> Do (Did) you supervise or manage any personnel in your job?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Wrk\_Promote (if has(had) say in promotion of staff)**

Ask if *Wrk\_Svise=1*

*If the respondent is supervises(ed) or manages(ed) personnel in his/her job.*

**<Name> Do (Did) you have any say on the pay or promotion of the people you supervise or manage?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Low\_Hrs (Does number of hours worked in all employment exceed 30 hours per week)**

Ask if *Paidwork=1* or Ask if *Wrk\_Stus=1*

*If the respondent worked for payment or profit in the last week or if the respondent classifies himself/herself as working*

**<Name> Does the total number of hours you work per week (in all employment) exceed 30 hours?**

**❶ Respondents who classified themselves as not working are asked this question if they worked for payment or profit in the past week.**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Resn\_Lowhr (Reason for working less than 30 hours per week)**

*Ask if Low\_Hrs=2*

*If the respondent works for less than 30 hours per week*

**<Name> What is your main reason for working less than 30 hours per week?**

1. Undergoing education or training
2. Personal illness or disability
3. Want to work more hours, but cannot find a full-time job or work more hours in this job
4. Do not want to work more hours
5. Number of hours in all jobs are considered as full time job
6. Housework
7. Looking after children or other persons
8. Other reasons

**Note:** If there are two reasons for working less than 30 hours per week and it is not clear which is the main reason then the list should be treated in order of priority, with code 1 having the highest priority and code 8 having the lowest priority.

➤ **First\_Job (Age when started first job)**

*Ask if Wrk\_ctract =1,2,3,4 AND Left\_Ed >4*

*Ask if Wrk\_ctract =1,2,3,4 AND Left\_Ed ='Refused'*

*Ask if Wrk\_ctract =1,2,3,4 AND Left\_Ed ='Don't Know'*

*Ask if Wrk\_ctract =1,2,3,4 AND Educat =1*

*Ask if Past\_Wrk =5,6 AND Left\_Ed >4*

*Ask if Past\_Wrk =5,6 AND Left\_Ed ='Refused'*

*Ask if Past\_Wrk =5,6 AND Left\_Ed ='Don't Know'*

*Ask if Past\_Wrk =5,6 AND Educat =1*

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =5,6 AND Left\_Ed >4*

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =5,6 AND Left\_Ed ='Refused'*

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =5,6 AND Left\_Ed ='Don't Know'*

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =5,6 AND Educat=1*

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus =1 AND Left\_Ed >4*

*If the respondent is working AND has left full time education (i.e. an age given (or 'Don't know' or 'refused') for when first left full-time education)*

*If the respondent is working AND has no formal education*

*If the respondent is not working but worked in the past AND has left full time education (i.e. an age given (or 'Don't know' or 'refused') for when first left full-time education)*

*If the respondent is not working but worked in the past AND has no formal education*

**<Name> At what age did you start your first regular job or business? (after you first left full time education)**

**<Name> is <Calc> and first left full time education at <left\_ed>, therefore the value keyed must be greater than <left\_ed>**

Enter a numeric value between 8 and 65.

**Note:** Part-time or holiday jobs that the person may have engaged in while in school or university are not included. (Calc = Present age of respondent) The routing of this question is such that respondents that have never left full time education are not asked this question.

➤ **Yrs\_Wrk (Years spent at work)**

*Same filter as First\_Job (see last page)*

**<Name> Since you started your first regular job or business, roughly how many years have you spent at work either as an employee or self employed?**

**<Name is <Calc> and first left full time education when he/she was <Left\_Ed> therefore the keyed value must at least be <Left\_Ed>**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 65.

**Note.** When the respondent had a job but was absent because of illness, maternity leave a slack work period etc, this is to be included in **Yrs\_Wrk**

➤ **Yrs\_Unemp (Years spent unemployed since first started in work or business)**

*Same filter as First\_Job (see last page)*

**<Name> Since you first started your first job or business, roughly how many years have you spent unemployed?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 65.

➤ **Yrs\_Other (Years spent at other activities since first started in work or business)**

*Same filter as First\_Job (see last page)*

**<Name> Since you started your first regular job or business, roughly how many years have you spent at other activities (e.g. home duties, retired, career break, unable to work due to illness etc.)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 65.

## 11. Farm Questionnaire

### ➤ Farm\_Own (If owns or rents a farm/market garden)

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Do you own or rent a farm/market garden or did you own or rent a farm/market garden at any time during the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the farm is jointly owned, please see instructions in electronic help manual. If the farmer let out all his/her land please key 1**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** If a farm is jointly farmed by 2 or more household members please key 1 for **Farm\_Own** in the personal questionnaire of **one** of the farmers.

Please write a comment in the comment box that the farm is jointly owned by the husband and wife and once the SILC processing section has made an estimate of the farm income then the estimated income can be adjusted to reflect a farm employment income value for each respondent. If there is more than 1 farmer in a household and the farms are independently farmed then **Farm\_Own=1** in the case of each individual farmer.

### ➤ Acres\_Own (Acres owned)

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1*

*If the respondent owns rents or let land in the last 12 months.*

**<Name> How many acres of land did you own in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** The farmer is asked for Acres of land owned not hectares. The value should be in 'Statute Acres'. In a very small minority of cases the respondent may be able to provide information only in terms of Irish or Cunningham acres. If this happens then the Cunningham acre amount should be divided by 1.2913 to give the statute acre amount. Most Department of Agriculture related forms that farmers fill in now ask for values in hectare amounts. Teagasc (The Agriculture and Food Development Authority) believe that farmers are more likely to express land areas in statute acres. If a farmer gives a value in hectares, divide this amount by .4047 to calculate the equivalent acre value.

➤ **Land\_Let ( If farmer let out land)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own =1*

*If the respondent owns rents or let land in the last 12 months*

**<Name> Did you let any of this land to anyone else in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Acres\_Let (Acres let out)**

*Ask if Land\_Let =1*

*If the respondent let out land*

**<Name> How many acres did you let?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Rent\_Let (Rent received for land let out)**

*Ask if Land\_Let =1*

*If the respondent let out land*

**<Name> How much annual rent did you receive for this land?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.00.



➤ **Land\_Take (If farmer took land)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own =1*

*If the respondent owns rents or let land in the last 12 months*

**<Name> Did you take (rent) or farm any other land (excluding commonage) on conacre or otherwise, in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Conacre is a short-term lease of land that usually coincides with a growing season, e.g. a farmer may take land from February to September to plant wheat.

➤ **Acres\_Rent (Acres rented)**

*Ask if Land\_Take =1*

*If the respondent took (rented) land*

**<Name> How many acres did you rent?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Land\_Rent (Amount paid for rented land)**

*Ask if Land\_Take=1*

*If the respondent took (rented) land*

**<Name> How much annual rent did you pay for this land?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

$Tot\_Farm1 = Acres\_Own + Acres\_Rent - Acres\_Let$

➤ **Acres\_Wood (Acres of woodland/forestry)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Tot\_Farm1>0

**Out of the <Tot\_Farm1> acres (.i.e. acres owned+acres taken-acres let) how many acres were under woods and plantations?**

**❗ If none of the land farmed was under this category please insert 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **For\_Sub (Forestry subsidy)**

Ask if Acres\_Wood >0 If the was woodland/plantation land

**<Name> How much did you receive in forestry subsidy in 2009?**

**❗ If the respondent didn't receive a forestry subsidy please insert 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.99.

➤ **Acres\_Bogs (Acres in bogs)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Tot\_Farm1>0

**Excluding woods and plantations (if applicable), out of the <Tot\_Farm1> acres (.i.e. acres owned+acres taken-acres let) how many acres were under Non-agricultural land (e.g. bogs, roads, farmyards, farm buildings)?**

**❗ If none of the land farmed was under this category please insert 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** A household member with turbery rights has the right to 'cut and save' turf in a particular bog (he/she does not own the bog).

Tot\_Farm2=Acres\_Own+Acres\_Rent-Acres\_Let-Acres\_Wood-Acres\_Bogs

➤ **Unused\_L(Acres unused agricultural land)**

Ask if Tot\_Farm2 >0

**Out of the <Tot\_Farm2> acres of agricultural land (bogs and woodland are not categorised as agricultural land) how many acres were in UNUSED AGRICULTURAL LAND?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Commonage (If farmer has commonage entitlements)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1

If the respondent owns rents or let land in the last 12 months

**Did you have any stock on commonage in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Commonage refers to land that is not owned by an individual farmer, but a collection of farmers may have rights to graze particular livestock within a defined area. Certain sheep that graze in hill / mountainous areas graze in commonage areas. There has been recent controversy regarding the over grazing of livestock in commonage areas and there has been a readjustment of quotas because of environmental fears associated with over grazing.

➤ **Acres\_Comm (Acres commonage)**

Ask if Commonage=1

If the respondent had commonage entitlement in <Last Year>

**<Name> How many acres of commonage did you avail of in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** Total Acres Farmed = Tot\_Farm2+Acres\_Comm-Unused\_L

➤ **Herd\_No1 (If farmer will supply interviewer with herd number)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1

**<Name> Could you please give me your Herd number so that the Department of Agriculture and Food can supply the CSO with details of payments you may have received from that Department during the last year?  
You are under no obligation to give me your Herd number.**

- 1 Yes
- 2 No
- 3 Does not have a Herd Number

➤ **Herd\_No**

Ask if Herd\_No1=1

**Interviewer. Please key Herd number**

Enter text of 8 characters.

**Note:** Herd Numbers are always 8 characters long. The first character is usually a letter followed by 7 numeric values. Each farmer has a Herd Number. If there are 2 independent farmers living in the same household they will have independent Herd Numbers. There are approximately 140,000 herd number holders in the Irish Republic. If the farmer gives us his/her Herd Number then we can access register data pertaining to the Herd Number holder.

➤ **Tillage (If farmer had tillage)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0*

**<Name> Had you any tillage (cereal / potatoes / root crops) in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Till\_Typ (Tillage crop categories)**

*Ask if Tillage=1*

**<Name> from the following list could you please indicate the type(s) of tillage crop(s) harvested in 2009?**

- 1 Winter Wheat
- 2.Spring Wheat
3. Winter Barley
4. Spring Barley
5. Malting Barley
6. Oats
7. Oilseed Rape
8. Linseed
9. Maize
10. Fodder root crops
11. Sugar beet
- 12 .Other Tillage crops

➤ **Till\_Acr<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12> (Acres under different tillage crops)**  
*Asked based on keyed value for Till\_Typ*

**<Name> could you tell me the number of acres harvested under <Till\_Typ value> in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note re Tillage crops:** Malting barley is usually grown in the South and Southeast. Counties Wexford and Cork are the 2 biggest producers of Malting Barley. Malting barley used to be sold directly to the breweries. A Company called Minch Norton now buys most malting barley.

Winter Barley is normally harvested in July, Spring Barley is harvested in August. The decision to grow a winter or a spring crop will be taken based on spreading the workload on the farm or the chances of getting better weather earlier in the Summer. Winter Wheat is normally harvested in August and Spring Wheat harvested in September.

Most of the produced Sugar Beet was sent to the Irish Sugar Company for processing before the last remaining processing plant in Mallow shut down. Sugar beet can be fed as fodder to certain livestock.

Most Oilseed rape is exported where it is used in the manufacture of oils and margarine.

Linseed is grown for the production of oil, paints and lubricants amongst other things.

Fodder root crops consists of Fodder beet (usually fed to cows).

➤ **F\_veg\_Grow (If sold fresh fruit or vegetables)**  
*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0*

**<Name> Did you grow fresh fruit or vegetables for sale (excluding mushrooms) in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Veg\_Typ (Categories of fruit & vegetables sold)**

Ask if F-veg\_Grow=1

**<Name> from the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of fruit/vegetables that you sold in 2009?**

1. Potatoes
2. Open field fruit and vegetables (exc. potatoes & orchards)
3. Market gardening fruit & vegetables (excluding undercover)
4. Undercover fruit & vegetables
5. Orchard

➤ **Veg\_Acr<1,2,3,4,5> (Acres under fruit & vegetables)**

Asked based on keyed value for Veg\_Typ

**<Name> could you tell me the number of acres under <Veg\_Typ value> in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Mushrooms**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0

**<Name> Did you grow any mushrooms in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Mush\_Metre (Square metres of mushrooms grown)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0, and Mushrooms =1

If the respondent owned or rented farm/ market garden, and total acres farmed >0, and produced mushrooms in 2009

**<Name> Could you tell me how many square metres of mushrooms you produced in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 15,000.

**Note:** Mushrooms are 'planted' as part of compost. Some mushroom farmers may refer to the production of mushrooms in terms of 'tons of compost' used for mushroom production and they may refer to the yield in 'pounds of mushrooms per ton of compost'. For estimating income we require that mushroom production is expressed in terms of 'Square metres'.

➤ **Cattle**

Ask if Total Acres Farmed >0

**<Name> Did you have any cattle on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Cat\_Typ (If had Dairy herd or not)**

Ask if Cattle=1

**<Name> did you have a dairy and/or breeding herd on June 1st 2009?**

- 1 Yes dairy (including dairy & breeding herd)
- 2 No dairy but had breeding herd
3. No dairy or breeding herd



➤ **Mlk\_Yield (Milk yield)**

*Ask if Cat\_Typ=1 (if had dairy herd)*

**<Name> Approximately what was your average milk yield in litres per cow in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Mlk\_Sold (Litres of milk sold)**

*Ask if Cat\_Typ=1 (if had dairy herd)*

**<Name> How many litres of milk did you sell during 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Mlk\_Quota (Milk quota)**

*Ask if Cat\_Typ=1 (if had dairy herd)*

**<Name> What was your milk quota, in litres (including leased quota) for the quota year ending March 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Mlk\_Ised (Milk leased)**

Ask if Cat\_Typ=1 (if had dairy herd)

**<Name> How much of this milk quota was leased? .**

**❗ If the farmer didn't lease any milk quota please key 0**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

**Note:** Producers may offer to temporary lease unused quota into a scheme operated by their milk purchaser. However, a person may offer an entire quota into the Scheme only where they either hold a Ministerial Declaration approving the offer of the entire quota into the Scheme, A dairy farmer may be able to lease additional quota from his/her milk purchaser.

➤ **Mlk\_I\_Cst (Amount paid for leased milk)**

Ask if Mlk\_Ised>0

If the respondent leased milk quota

**<Name> How much did you pay for the leased quota in cents per litre?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

➤ **Super\_Levy**

Ask if Cat\_Typ=1 (if had dairy herd)

**<Name> How much superlevy did you pay in 2009?**

**❗ If the farmer didn't pay any superlevy please key 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999.

**Note:** Dairy farmers are given quotas for the production of milk. If the farmer exceeds his/her quota in relation to the production of milk then he/she can be liable to payment of a fine, this is the 'super levy' referred to in the questionnaire

➤ **Milk\_Lease (Milk leased out)**

*Ask if Milk\_Lsed = 0 or*

*Ask if Cattle =2 or*

*Ask if Total Acres Farmed =0*

*If respondent hasn't leased in any milk quota*

*If the respondent hasn't any dairy cows*

*If the respondent has let out all his/her land*

**<Name> Did you temporarily lease out milk quota or transfer milk quota in 2009?**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Producers may offer to temporary lease unused quota into a scheme operated by their milk purchaser. However, a person may offer an entire quota into the Scheme only where they either hold a Ministerial Declaration approving the offer of the entire quota into the Scheme.

➤ **M\_q\_Value (Amount received for leased milk)**

*Ask if Milk\_Lease =1*

*If respondent leased out some milk quota*

**<Name> How much did you receive for the leased/transferred milk quota in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999.

➤ **Cat\_Typ2 (Categories of dairy & breeding herd stock)**

*Ask Cat\_Typ in (1,2) and Herd\_No1 in (2,3, don't know or refused)*

*If had breeding and or dairy stock and herd number wasn't collected*

**<Name> From the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of dairy/breeding herd cattle that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

- 1 Dairy cows (including dairy cows temporarily dry)
- 2 Other cows (cows kept principally for rearing calves)
- 3 Dairy heifers in calf
- 4 Other heifers in calf
- 5 Bulls used for breeding

➤ **Cat\_Numa<1,2,3,4,5> (Numbers of dairy and breeding stock)**

*Asked based on keyed value(s) for Cat\_Typ2*

**<Name> could you tell me the number of <Cat\_Typ2 value> that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

➤ **Cat\_Typ3 (Categories of non-breeding herd stock)**

*Ask Cattle=1 and Herd\_No1 in (2,3, don't know or refused)*

*If had cattle and herd number wasn't collected*

**<Name> From the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of cattle (other than breeding herd) that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>2009?**

- 1 Male cattle 3 years old and upwards
- 2 Female cattle 3 years old and upwards
- 3 Male cattle 2 years old and upwards
- 4 Female cattle 2 years old and upwards
- 5 Male cattle 1 year old and under 2
- 6 Female cattle 1 year old and under 2
- 7 Male cattle under 1 year old
- 8 Female cattle under 1 year old
- 9 No non breeding cattle in stock

➤ **Cat\_Numb<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Numbers of non-breeding herd stock)**

*Asked based on keyed value(s) for Cat\_Typ3*

**<Name> could you tell me the number of <Cat\_Typ3 value > that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.

➤ **Sheep**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0

**<Name> Did you have any sheep on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Shp\_Typ (Categories of sheep in stock)**

Ask Sheep=1

**<Name> from the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of sheep that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

- 1 Breeding rams
- 2 Breeding ewes 2 years and over
- 3 Breeding ewes under 2 years
- 4 Other sheep 1 year old and upwards
- 5 Sheep under 1 year including lambs

➤ **Shp\_Num<1,2,3,4,5> (Sheep numbers)**

Asked based on keyed value(s) for Cat\_Typ2

**<Name> could you tell me the number of <Shp\_Typ value> that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** There are two distinct types of sheep farming in Ireland - hill/upland sheep farming and lowland sheep farming, and there is a lot of crossover between the two systems as hill farmers trade freely with lowland farmers (this is known as a stratified, or multi-layered industry). The sheep industry relies on cross-breeding to produce good quality meat animals. Hill lambs are often sold to the lowlands to be "finished" (fattened for meat). Hill farming is a system of farming found in mountain and bogand areas. Sheep have access to wide areas of upland grazing, with few enclosures or fences. The breeds are hardy and, by comparison with lowland breeds, they are often more lightly built. They are accustomed to rough terrain and a harsh climate.

➤ **Shp\_No\_TL**

*Asked after Shp\_Num<1,2,3,4,5>*

***Could you please tell me the number of Lowland sheep you had on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Shp\_No\_TH**

*Asked after Shp\_No\_TL*

***Could you please tell me the number of Hill sheep you had on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Poultry**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres Farmed >0*

**<Name> Did you have any poultry on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Plt\_Typ** (Categories of poultry in stock)

*Ask Poultry=1*

*If had poultry stock*

**<Name>** *from the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of poultry that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>2009?*

- 1 Laying stock
- 2 Breeding birds
- 3 Table birds
- 4 Table turkeys
- 5 Breeding turkeys
- 6 Geese
- 7 Ducks
- 8 Other poultry (e.g. ostrich and quail)

➤ **Plt\_Num<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8>** (Poultry numbers)

*Asked based on keyed value(s) for Plt\_Typ*

**<Name>** *could you tell me the number of <Plt\_Typ value> that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?*

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 200000.

➤ **Pigs**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name>** *Did you have any pigs on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?*

1. Yes
2. No



➤ **Pig\_Typ (Categories of pigs in stock)**

*Ask Poultry=1*

*If had poultry stock*

**<Name> from the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of pigs that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

- 1 Boars
- 2 Female breeding pigs
- 3 Pigs 20kg (45lbs) liveweight and over
- 4 Pigs under 20kg (45lbs) liveweight

➤ **Pig\_Num<1,2,3,4> (Pig numbers)**

*Asked based on keyed value(s) for Pig\_Typ*

**<NAME> can you tell me the number of <Pig\_Typ value> that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999

➤ **Horses**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> Did you have any horses, mules, jennets, asses, goats or deer on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Mules are the sterile offspring of a male donkey and a female horse.

➤ **Hrs\_Typ (Categories of other stock)**  
*Ask Horses=1*

**<Name> from the following list could you please indicate the category(ies) of livestock that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup> 2009?**

- 1 Thoroughbred brood mares
- 2 Other thoroughbred horses
- 3 Non-thoroughbred brood mares and ponies
- 4 Other non-thoroughbred horses
- 5 Mules, jennets and asses
- 6 Goats
- 7 Breeding female deer
- 8 Other deer

➤ **Hrs\_Num<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Other stock numbers)**  
*Asked based on keyed value(s) for Hrs\_Typ*

**<Name> could you tell me the number of <Hrs\_Typ value> that you had in stock on June 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999

**Note:** A brood mare is a mare in foal or a mare with a foal at foot (A female horse used for breeding).

➤ **Mach\_Hire (If hired machinery)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> In 2009, did you hire any machinery or a contractor for such purposes as harvesting crops, making silage, spraying cereals, tillage work, etc?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **LFA (If farm located in Less favoured area)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> Is the majority of your farm located in a less favoured area (LFA)?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **LFA\_Categ (Less favoured area category)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and LFA =1*

*If respondent's farm is located in LFA*

**<Name> Is your farm located in a**

1. More severely handicapped area?
2. Less severely handicapped area?
3. Coastal area with specific handicaps?

**Note:** Less-Favoured Areas (LFAs) are geographical areas which are eligible to receive extra EU funds because of specific handicaps - such as wetlands, highlands and mountain areas. There are three categories of LFA. One of these, "Intermediate" or Less severely handicapped LFAs, which are also partly defined on the basis of socio-economic criteria, has been criticised by both the European Parliament and the EU Court of Auditors, who believe that the socio-economic criteria used are outdated and that there is overcompensation for handicaps in these areas.

➤ **REPS (If participating in Rural environment protection scheme)**

*Ask if Herd\_No1 in (2,3, refused or don't know)*

**<Name> Are you participating in the Rural Environment Protection Scheme (REPS)?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **REPS\_Amt (Amount received in REPS)**

*Ask if REPS =1*

*If the respondent participate in REPS*

**<Name> How much did you receive in REPS payment in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999999.99.

➤ **REPS\_No**

Ask if REPS =1

If the respondent participate in REPS

**<Name> Could you please give me your REPS number so that the Department of Agriculture and Food can supply the CSO with details of payments you may have received from that Department during the last number of years?  
You are under no obligation to give me your REPS number.**

*Enter text of at most 8 characters.*

**Note:** REPS is a scheme designed to reward Farmers for carrying out their farming activities in an environmentally friendly manner and to bring about environmental improvement on existing farms. REPS numbers are 8 characters in length. They take the following sequence. 2 digit, 1 letter followed by 5 digits. The REPS scheme is administered by the Department of Agriculture, Food and Rural Development and operates throughout the state. Participants in the scheme must carry out their farming activities for a five year period under an Agri-environmental Plan prepared in accordance with the Department of Agriculture, Food and Rural Development's Agri-environmental specifications.

The objectives of REPS include:

1. The establishment of farming practices and production methods, which reflect the need for environmental conservation and protection.
2. The protection of wildlife habitats.
3. The production of high quality foods in an environmentally friendly manner.

Additional payments may also be made for participating in Supplementary Measures such as: Organic farming, traditional orchards etc. (Dept of Agriculture and Food).

➤ **SAC (If farm located in Special area of conservation)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> Is your farm located in a 'Special Area of Conservation' (SAC)?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **SAC\_Amt (SAC Amount of payment)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and SAC=1  
If respondent received SAC payment*

**<Name> How much did you receive in non-REPS SAC payment in 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

**Note:** Under Natura 2000, the European Union's habitat protection scheme, Ireland has designated a list of sites that are considered to be of European importance for heritage and flora/fauna. These sites are given the title *Special Area of Conservation* SACs. There are 400 sites in Ireland, which have been drawn from Ireland's ASIs (Areas of Scientific Interest). The remaining ASI sites have been renamed Natural Heritage Areas (NHAs).

➤ **Direct\_Pay (Single farm payment)**

*Ask if Herd\_No1 in (2,3, refused or don't know)*

**<Name> Have you received your Single Farm Payment?**

1. Yes
2. No
3. Not relevant as the farmer has no Single Farm Payment entitlement

➤ **Direct\_Amt (Single farm payment amount)**

*Ask if Direct\_Pay = 1*

*If respondent is in receipt of Single Farm Payment*

**<Name> How much is your Net Single Farm Payment, i.e. after National Reserve and Modulation reduction?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** Because of changes to the Common Agricultural Policy, most direct payments are now decoupled from production. Farmers receive a Single Farm Payment (SFP).

The National Reserve

Each Member State is obliged to reduce individual farmer's entitlements by up to 3% in order to create a National Reserve of funds from which certain deserving categories of farmers including those who commenced farming after the 2000 – 2002 reference period may be allocated entitlements.

Modulation

Modulation is a process whereby each farmer's single payment is reduced by a set percentage (3% in 2005, rising to 4% in 2006 and 5% in 2008). Up to 80% of funds generated through modulation can be retained in Ireland for spending on certain Rural Development measures.

➤ **Frm\_Assist (If in receipt of Farm assist)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> Are you receiving payment under the 'Farm Assist Scheme'?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Assist\_Amt (Farm assist amount received)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and Frm\_Assist=1*

*If the respondent is in receipt of Farm Assist*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Farm Assist you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

➤ **Assist\_Wks (Number of weeks farm assist received)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and Frm\_Assist =1*

*If the respondent is in receipt of Farm Assist*

**<Name> For how many weeks in the last 12 months did you receive Farm Assist?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

**Note:** Farm Assist. The Farm assist scheme was introduced in the 1999 budget in recognition of the problems facing low-income farm households. Farm assist is a weekly means-tested payment. It was intended to replace the smallholder's assistance. The Department of Social and Family Affairs administers the Farm Assist scheme. The recipient must farm in order to remain eligible for payment and also be aged between 18 and 66 years.



➤ **Why\_No\_F\_A (Why not receiving farm assist)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and Frm\_Assist=2

If respondent is not in receipt of Farm Assist

**<Name> Which of the following reasons best describes why you aren't receiving payment under the Farm Assist Scheme?**

1. Don't know about it
2. Never applied
3. Did apply but was not eligible
4. Applied and awaiting answer

➤ **Full\_t\_Frm (Number of weeks when farming full time)**

Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed > 0

**<Name> How many weeks of full-time farm work (5 or more days of 8 or more hours) did you do in 2009?**

**❗ The number of 'full-time farm work weeks' includes holiday weeks (i.e. if the farmer is a full time farmer and takes 4 weeks holidays per year, the number of weeks of full time farm work =52).**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Hrs\_F\_Time (Hours worked in full-time farming weeks)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed > 0 and Full\_t\_Frm>0*

*If respondent farmed Full-time*

**<Name> How many hours per week did you usually work in those (full-time) weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 40 and 168.

➤ **Part\_t\_Frm (Number of weeks when Part time farming)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed > 0 and Full\_t\_Frm<52*

*If respondent worked less than 52 weeks full-time*

**<Name> For how many weeks did you do part-time farm work during 2009?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Hrs\_p\_Time (Hours worked in part-time farming weeks)**

*Ask if Farm\_Own=1 and Total Acres farmed > 0 and Full\_t\_Frm<52 and Part\_t\_Frm>0*

*If respondent farmed part-time*

**<Name> How many hours per week did you usually work in those (part-time) weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 39.

➤ **Draws\_F (Monthly drawings from farming income to meet living expenses)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Acres\_Own>0*

*If respondent owns or rents a farm/ market garden and total acres farmed > 0*

**<Name> How much do you draw out of your farming income on a monthly basis to meet household living expenses?**

Enter a number of at most 11 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Farm\_Tax (Tax liabilities to Revenue for farming activities)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Acres\_Own>0*

*If respondent owns or rents a farm/ market garden and total acres farmed > 0*

**<Name> What was (will be) your tax payment to Revenue in respect of your farming activities in 2009?**

**❗ If the farmer let out all his/ her land, this question asks the tax liability in respect of this rental income.**

Enter a number of at most 11 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Off\_f\_Job (Off farm job)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

**<Name> Do you have an off-farm job?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Off\_Farm (Description of off farm job)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and Off\_f\_Job=1*

*If respondent has an off farm job*

**<Name> What is your off farm job?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters

**Note:** In some cases the off farm job details will have been collected in the occupation and Industry questions. In other cases the respondent may have given farming as his/her occupation. In these cases it is important to correctly key a description of the off farm job, as this will be needed when the SILC section process the other income (i.e. non-farming income) of the respondent.

➤ **Miles\_Job (Miles to travel to off farm job)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Total Acres farmed >0 and Off\_f\_Job=1*

*If respondent has an off farm job*

**<Name> On average how many miles do you travel each day to your off-farm job?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 100.

➤ **Own\_Prod (if consumed any of own produce)**

*Ask if Farm=1 and Total Acres farmed >0*

*If total acres farmed 0*

**<Name> Was any of your own farm produce (e.g. milk, fruit, vegetables) consumed by your household in 2009?**

1. Yes
2. No

## 12. Employment income details

➤ **Wrk\_Income (If unpaid family worker received any employment income in last 12 months)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =3 AND Paidwork =2 or*

*Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=1 AND Past\_Wrk =3 AND Paidwork=2*

*If respondent is/was classified as assisting relative in unpaid capacity and hadn't worked for payment or profit in the last week*

**<Name> Have you received any income (or made a loss if self-employed) from working in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Inc\_Typ (Whether employment income was employee or self employment)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =1,2,4,5,6 or Paidwork=1 or Wrk\_Lstyr=1 and Past\_Wrk =1,2,4,5 or 6 or if Wrk\_Income=1*

*Ask if the respondent has worked for payment or profit in the week prior to the SILC interview*

*Ask if the respondent is working for profit (i.e. any work type except unpaid family worker)*

*Ask if the respondent isn't working but worked in the last year for profit (i.e. any work type except unpaid family worker)*

*Ask if the respondent is/was an unpaid family worker and received employment income in the last year*

**<Name> could you please indicate from the following list, the sources(s) of your employment income in the last 12 months?**

***For example if the respondent had both employee and farming income in the last year then please key 1&3***

1. Employee income
2. Non farming self-employed income
3. Farming income

➤ **Income\_Typ (Derived variable)**

This is derived from the keyed values for Inc\_Typ

*If only 1 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=2*

*If only 1 and 2 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=3*

*If only 1 and 3 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=2*

*If 1 and 2 and 3 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=3*

*If only 2 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=1*

*If only 2 and 3 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=1*

*If only 3 keyed for Inc\_Typ then Income\_Typ=4*

## 12.1 Employee income details

➤ **Sec\_Job (If respondent had 2 or more employee positions held at the same time)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ=2, or 3*

**<Name> Was there any time in the last 12 months when you held 2 (or more) employee positions at the same time?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** This is a secondary employee position. If the respondent has/had another job and it is/was a self employed position then you should key 2 for **Sec\_Job**, i.e. the other job was NOT an employee position. You should have keyed 3 for **Income\_Typ** i.e. the respondent earned both self employed and employee income in the income reference period. If the respondent *occasionally* works/worked as an employee in a second employee position, you can also key 2, as the amount earned from this position in the income reference period will be collected in the **Occ\_Inc** questions (i.e. income from occasional work in the income reference period).

➤ **Sec\_Job2**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

***If you are currently working in 1 employee position then the following questions relate to that position. If you are currently working in 2 or more employee positions then the following questions relate to the position with the higher gross weekly wage.***

Press return to continue

➤ **Pub\_Priv (If employed in public or private sector)**

Ask if Income\_Typ=2, or 3

**<Name> Does your employee income relate to a position held in the**

1. Public Sector?
2. Private Sector?
3. Other?

**Note:** If the respondent had a secondary employee position in the last 12 months then it is important to specify the word **principal** in this question's text and in subsequent questions. If the respondent didn't have a secondary employee position then there is no need to specify the word principal in the question text.

➤ **Wks\_Emp (Weeks worked in principal employee position, in last year)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ= 3 or if Sec\_Job=1*

*If the respondent received both employee and self employed income in the income reference period or if the respondent had a second employee position that ran concurrently with the first*

**<Name> how many weeks employee income did you receive from your principal employee position in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

**Note:** In a limited number of cases certain respondent's earned/received both employee and self employed income during the income reference period. This question is asked, in order to precisely estimate the total employee income earned by the respondent in the income reference period. Also some individuals may have had 2 employee positions that ran concurrently in the income reference period and this questions aims to accurately estimate the total amount earned from the principal employee position in the income reference period.

➤ **PRSI\_Class (PRSI Class)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Type =1,2,4,5,6 or Paidwork=1 or*

*Wrk\_Lstyr=1 AND Past\_Wrk =1,2,4,5 or 6 or*

*Wrk\_Income=1*

*Ask if the respondent has worked for payment or profit in the week prior to the SILC interview*

*Ask if the respondent is working for profit (i.e. any work type except unpaid family worker)*

*Ask if the respondent isn't working but worked in the last year for profit (i.e. any work type except unpaid family worker)*

*Ask if the respondent is/was an unpaid family worker and received employment income in the last year*

**<Name> Which class PRSI do (did) you pay?**

1. A	7. E
2. J	8. S
3. B	9. K
4. C	10. M
5. D	11. Doesn't pay PRSI
6. H	



**Note:** In general PRSI deductions are decided by the nature of the employment and the amount of the employee's gross reckonable earnings in a week.

People in industrial, commercial and service-type employment under a contract of service and entrants to the Public Service (recruited from April 6 1995) with weekly reckonable earnings over a certain threshold are within Class A PRSI.

People with reckonable earnings from all employment's lower than the threshold level and employees over 66 years of age are within Class J PRSI.

Ministers of Religion employed by the Church of Ireland representative Body are within Class E PRSI.

Permanent and pensionable Civil Servants, registered doctors and dentists employed in the Civil Service and Gardai, recruited prior to April 6 1995 are within Class B PRSI. Commissioned Army Officers and members of the Army Nursing Service recruited prior to April 6 1995 are within Class C PRSI.

Permanent and pensionable employees in the public service other than those mentioned in Classes B and C recruited prior to April 6 1995 are within Class D PRSI .

NCO's (Non Commissioned Officers) and enlisted personnel of the defence forces are within Class H PRSI.

People receiving income which is not subject to social insurance contributions but which is liable for the Health Contribution such as occupational Pensions, income deriving from positions of certain office holders (for example, Judiciary and State solicitors) and income of people over the age of 66 previously liable for Class S are within Class K PRSI.

People with nil contribution liability (e.g. employees under age 16, people within Class K with a Nil liability) are within Class M PRSI.

Self employed people including certain company directors, people in business on their own account and people with income from investments and rents are within Class S PRSI.

Share-fishermen/women who are already paying PRSI under class S can pay a contribution over and above what is being paid under Class S, this is Class P PRSI.

Certain PRSI Classes are divided into sub-classes e.g. Class A is divided into Classes AO, AX A1 and A2. We do not ask for the sub class of PRSI that the respondent pays, so if for example the respondent pays Class AX social insurance, please Code as Class A.

➤ **PR\_ClassE (If employer pays employer's share of PRSI)**

*Ask if PRSI\_Class=11*

*If the respondent doesn't (didn't) pay PRSI*

**<Name> does (did) your employer pay the employer's share of PRSI contributions?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wrk\_Days (Days per week worked in employee position)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2* or *3*

*If the respondent received employee income or both employee and self employed income in the income reference period.*

**<Name>**

**How many days per week do (did) you USUALLY work in this job??**

**❗ In the case of irregular working arrangements please estimate an average.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.5 and 7.0.

**Note:** if the person is a job sharer working one week on one week off and works 5 days during the 'on week' then key in 2.5.

➤ **Wrk\_Hrs (Hours per week worked in employee position)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2* or *3*

*If the respondent received employee income or both employee and self employed income in the income reference period*

**Hours worked <Name>**

**How many hours per week (excluding meal intervals) do you USUALLY work in this job?**

**❗ In the case of irregular working arrangements please estimate an average.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 168.

**Note:** The number of hours corresponds to the number of hours the person normally works. This covers all hours including extra hours which the person normally works, but excludes the travel time between the home and the place of work as well as the main meal breaks.

When the respondent is unable to provide a figure for usual hours, the average of the hours actually worked per week over the past four weeks is used as a measure of usual hours. Apprentices, trainees and other persons in vocational training should exclude the time spent in school or other special training centres.

➤ **Wage\_Part (Introductory question for last wage)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2 or 3*

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name> Please give the following particulars of the last wage/salary payment you received which relates to your (principal) employee position.**

**❶ If the respondent is currently not working, the following questions relate to particulars of the last wage/salary payment the respondent received in the last 12 months.**

**PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE**

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

**Note:** The information we want at this juncture is details pertaining to the respondent's last pay-cheque.

➤ **Wage\_Prd (Period last gross wage covers)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2 or 3*

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name> How long of a period did your last wage/salary payment cover?**

- 2. Week
- 3. Fortnight
- 4. Four Week Period
- 5. Month
- 6. Quarter
- 7. Quarter

➤ **Wage\_Txt (Wage period covers (text))**

Ask if Wage\_Prd=7

If period last wage covers was 'Other'

**<Name> Please specify how long**

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.

**Note:** You will rarely have to enter text for this variable as most wage payment periods will be covered by **Wage\_Prd** values (2-6).

➤ **Wg\_Otime (Does wage include overtime)**

Ask if Income\_Typ=2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name>**

**Did your last wage/ salary payment include an Overtime payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wage\_Hrs (Hours paid overtime)**

Ask if Wg\_Otime=1

If last wage/salary payment did include overtime payment

**<Name> How many hours overtime were you paid for in your last wage/salary payment?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 168.

➤ **Wage\_Slip**(If respondent supplied Interviewer with a wage slip)  
Ask if *Income\_Typ* in (2,3)

**i** *Has the <Name> supplied you with a wage slip?*

1. Yes
2. No
3. Respondent doesn't receive a wage slip from his/her employer

**Note:** It is very important that Interviewers get to see wage slips. The Payment of Wages Act 1991 gives all employees in Ireland a right to a pay slip, which will show the gross wage and details of all deductions. A pay slip is essentially a statement in writing from the employer to the employee that outlines the total pay before tax and all details of any deductions from pay. Obviously when an Interviewer gets to see a wage slip the income details collected from the respondent will be more correct than estimated amounts. The following page has an example of a wage slip.

						P.O. NUMBER		GROU	PERSONNEL	
PAYSリップ		Mr Joe Bloggs							No.	NUMBER
				PAY AND ALLOWANCES					TOTAL TAXABLE	
									2826.72	
							C.O.P.	C.O.P. Y.T.D	NON TAXABLE	
							1675.84	41896.15		
DEDUCTIONS				TAX CR.	TAX	SUPERANN.	S.I.	TOTAL DEDUCTIONS		
					172.5	48.92	154.3	49.43	893.5	
		TAX	PERI							
		COD	No.							
20/12/2008		A		3824.36	4312.5	12202.28	7052.55	1933.22		
				DEDUCTIONS BALANCES					CARRIED FORWARD	

Wage\_Grs

Wage\_Net

Wage\_Tax

Wage\_SI

Wage\_Pens

➤ **Wage\_Grs (Gross wage)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ*=2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name> Gross amount principal employee position.**

**What was the total gross amount you earned in your last wage/salary payment?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

Note: This amount will appear on a wage slip as 'Gross amount' or 'Total taxable'. The Gross amount is the amount before any deductions i.e. the amount of the wage before tax, social insurance, pension deduction or any other deduction is taken from the wage. Pay-slips should be consulted on every possible occasion; only in this way are we assured of getting the precise details. Sometimes the Gross amount on a pay check may include the cash equivalent amount of a Benefit in Kind (BIK). This may appear on the wage slip as a 'Notional amount' and since 2004 the cash equivalent value of non-cash benefits are subjected to tax and social insurance. It is important to key in the total gross amount (this amount will include the notional value of a BIK) There is a question later as to whether the gross amount keyed includes this notional value.

**What is the difference between salary and wages?**

Salary is a fixed periodical payment paid to a person for regular work or services, whereas a wage is usually paid by the day or week for work or services which are of a more irregular nature.

➤ **Wage\_Usul (If the last gross wage was the Usual gross wage)**

Ask if *Wage\_Grs* >0

If the Gross wage amount is collected

**<Name>**

**Was this the gross amount you would usually earn in your typical wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Wage\_Usamt (Usual gross wage amount)**

Ask if Wage\_Usul =2 or

If Wage\_Grs = 'Don't know'

If the amount earned in the last wage was not the usual amount that the respondent earns OR if the respondent didn't know the amount earned in the last wage

**<Name>**

**What gross amount do you usually earn in your wage/salary payment?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **OT\_Check**

**<Name> Your last wage payment included an overtime payment and you also said that you would usually earn <Wage\_Grs> in your typical wage. Is it correct that you would usually earn <Wage\_Grs> in your typical wage payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wage\_Net (Net wage)**

Ask if Income\_Typ =2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name> Net amount principal employee position**

**What was the total Net amount (i.e. after deductions at source) you received in your last wage/salary payment?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

**Note:** Net wage is the amount of money received by the employee. The Net wage is the Gross amount (which may include the notional value of BIKs - (ALL deductions + notional value of BIKs.)



➤ **N\_Wage\_Usul (If last new wage is usual net wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Net>0*

*If the Net wage is collected*

**<Name> Was this the Net amount you would usually receive in your typical wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **N\_Wage\_Usamt (Net wage usual amount)**

*Ask if N\_Wage\_Usul=2 or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net= Don't know*

*If the Net amount received in the last wage was not the usual amount received or*

*If the respondent didn't know the Net amount received in the last wage*

**<Name> What Net amount do you usually receive in your wage/salary payment?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

**Note:** If Wage\_Grs=Wage\_Net a signal asks the Interviewer to confirm that the gross amount and net amount are the same, i.e. that there were no deductions at source from the last wage.

➤ **Wage\_TaxD (If tax deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net>0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there income tax deducted from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wage\_Tax (Income tax deducted from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_TaxD=1*

*If respondent had tax deducted from his/her last wage*

**<Name> How much income tax was deducted?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** Tax on income earned from employment in Ireland is deducted directly from salary/wages by employers. This tax is then paid by employers directly to the Revenue Commissioners who collect taxes on behalf of the Irish Government.

The 'tax year' in Ireland operates on the calendar year basis (i.e. January - December).

At the start of each 'tax year', employees receive a statement from the Revenue Commissioners. This statement is called a "Notice of determination of tax credits and standard rate cut-off point". The notice shows employees the value of tax credits and standard rate cut off point.

➤ **Wage\_SID (If social insurance deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net >0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there Social Insurance (PRSI) deducted from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wage\_SI (Social insurance deducted from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_SID=1*

*If respondent had social insurance deducted from his/her last wage*

**<Name> How much PRSI was deducted?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** Most employers and employees (over 16 years of age) in Ireland pay social insurance contributions into Ireland's national Social Insurance Fund. In general, the payment of social insurance is compulsory.

Ireland's Social Insurance Fund is made up of a current account and an investment account managed by the Minister for Social and Family Affairs and the Minister for Finance, respectively. The current account consists of monies collected from people in employment. This money is then paid back to fund social insurance benefits and entitlements. The investment account is a savings account that is managed by the Minister for Finance. The Comptroller and Auditor General has responsibility for ensuring that the accounts are kept in order and reports are made to the Houses of the Oireachtas.

The amount of social insurance one pays depends on earnings and the type of work. Social insurance contributions in Ireland are referred to as PRSI (Pay Related Social Insurance). Sometimes, people describe their PRSI record as "stamps". This term dated from before 1979 when employers would literally stamp a card each week of employment. That card was then brought to a local social welfare office in order to claim social welfare payments.

Since 1979, employers keep a record of the insurance contributions. These monies are now collected by the Revenue Commissioners who in turn make annual returns of these records to the Department of Social and Family Affairs. All records of your insurance contributions are kept by the PRSI Records section in the Department of Social and Family Affairs.

### **Social insurance benefits**

There is a wide range of benefits that are available to people who have paid social insurance. Entitlement to these benefits is dependent on a number of conditions other than the social insurance requirements. The social insurance qualifying criteria vary, depending on what payment you are applying for. In general, the following will be examined:

What class/classes of social insurance you have paid.

The age when you started making social insurance contributions (this applies in the case of pensions).

How many paid and/or credited contributions you have made since entering insurable employment.

The number of contributions paid and/or credited in the relevant tax year before the benefit year in which you make the claim. The relevant tax year is the second last complete tax year before you make a claim.

A yearly average of the number of your contributions in the case of some pensions.

#### **➤ Inc\_levyD (If income levy deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net >0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there an income levy deducted at source from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Inc\_Levy1 (Was Inc\_Levy included in tax amount)**

*Ask if Inc\_levyD=1 and Wage\_Tax>0*

*If Inc\_Levy amount was included in tax amount*

**<Name> Was the income levy amount included in the <Wage\_Tax> that you said was deducted as tax from your last wage?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Inc\_Levy (Income levy deducted from last wage)**

*Ask if Inc\_levyD=1*

*If respondent had an income levy deducted from his/her last wage*

**<Name> How much was the income levy deduction?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 9999999.99.

➤ **Wage\_PenD (If Pension contribution deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net>0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there a Pension contribution deducted at source from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Wage\_Pens (Pension contribution deducted from last wage)**

Ask if Wage\_PenD=1

If respondent had a pension contribution deducted from his/her last wage

**<Name> How much was deducted in total from your last wage in pension contributions?**

**❶ Included here is the respondent's basic pension contribution and (if applicable) Additional Voluntary Contributions (AVC's) and the public sector pension levy.**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** In general, large employers in Ireland have occupational pension schemes, but many smaller employers throughout the country do not.

Each pension scheme has its own set of rules. Pension schemes nationally are generally regulated by the Pensions Board. Members of schemes have certain rights in respect of such matters as information. The contributions to approved occupational pension schemes may attract tax relief. Regulation for tax purposes is supervised by the Retirement Benefits District of the Revenue Commissioners.

### **Occupational pensions and personal pensions**

Occupational pensions are organised by employers to provide pensions to one or more employees on retirement or to surviving dependants on the death of an employee.

A **personal pension scheme** properly known as a Retirement Annuity Contract- RAC) is an arrangement by a self-employed person or an employee, generally a person who is not a member of an occupational pension scheme, to provide a pension on retirement or to surviving dependants on death.

You may be a member of an occupational pension scheme and also arrange a personal pension. However, it may not be possible to avail of the tax benefits in respect of both. You may not contribute to an occupational pension scheme and a personal pension arrangement at the same time in relation to the same employment. However, you may make a personal pension arrangement in respect of earnings from another employment or from self-employment.

A person becoming an employee and joining an occupational pension scheme can now continue to contribute to the RAC schemes where they join an occupational pension scheme. However, tax relief will not be given to continued contributions.

From 2003 onwards, Personal Retirement Savings Accounts (PRSAs) became available. These are designed to be used instead of occupational pension schemes by employers who do not wish to sponsor such schemes. They may also be used to supplement occupational scheme benefits, as Additional Voluntary Contributions (AVCs) and as a substitute for personal pension schemes. From 15 September 2003, employers must offer access to at least one standard PRSA to any employee who is not eligible to join an occupational pension scheme within 6 months of joining employment and must offer a PRSA for AVC purposes if there is no facility for AVCs within the scheme.

### **Kinds of occupational pensions**

Occupational pension schemes may be contributory or non-contributory, funded or unfunded, defined benefit or defined contribution.

In contributory schemes, both you and your employer pay contributions towards the scheme. In non-contributory schemes, you do not contribute but your employer does.

➤ **Wage\_PenD1 (Was public sector pension levy included in <Wage\_Pens> amount deducted)**

*Ask if Wage\_Pens>0 and Pub\_Priv=1*

*If respondent had a pension contribution deducted from his/her last wage*

**<Name> Could I check that the public sector pension levy was included in the <Wage\_Pens> pension deduction?**

1. Yes it was included
2. There was no public sector pension levy deduction from the last wage
- 3.No, it was not included in the amount keyed for pension deduction

➤ **Wage\_Pensc (How much was public sector pension levy)**

Ask if Wage\_PenD1=3

If respondent had a public sector pension levy contribution deducted from his/her last wage

**<Name> How much was the public sector pension levy deduction from your last wage?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Wage\_PenD2 (Additional contributions into a pension scheme)**

Ask if Wage\_Pens>0

If respondent had a pension contribution deducted from his/her last wage

**<Name> Do you make any additional contributions into a pension scheme, by additional I mean contributions in addition to the <Wage\_Pens> and the public sector pension levy you just said was deducted from your last wage. Please do not include contributions into income continuance plans?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **AVC\_Con (Additional contributions (AVC) pension contribution)**

Ask if Wage\_PensD2=1

If respondent had additional pension contribution deducted from his/her last wage

**<Name> I would like to check if this additional pension contribution was deducted from your last gross wage?**

1. Yes, it was deducted from the last wage
2. No, it was not deducted from the last wage



➤ **Wage\_Pensb (Additional pension contribution)**

Ask if AVC\_Con=1

If respondent had additional pension contributions

**<Name> How much was the additional pension contribution deduction from your last wage?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Wage\_Pensa (Excluding pension deductions from wage, how much contribute to pension scheme)**

Ask if AVC\_Con=2

If respondent had additional pension contributions

**<Name> Excluding pension deductions from your wage, how much do you contribute to pension(s), on a monthly basis?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Emp\_P (If employer contributes to pension)**

If Wage\_PenD=1 and Pub\_Priv in (2,3)

If there was a pension contributions deducted at source and the respondent wasn't a public sector employee

**<Name> Does (did) your employer make contributions to your pension?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Defin\_Typ** (Type of pension scheme DC or DB)

Ask if *Pub\_Priv* in (2,3) and *Emp\_P*=1

If the employer contributes to the pension and the respondent is not public sector

**<Name>** Is the pension scheme a defined contribution scheme or a defined benefit scheme?

1. Defined Contribution (DC)
2. Defined Benefit (DB)
3. Other

➤ **Wg\_PenD2** (If employee makes further contributions to pension (i.e. in addition to amount deducted from last wage))

If *Wage\_Pens*>0

If there was a pension contribution deducted at source from last wage

**<Name>** Do you make any further contributions into a pension scheme (include AVCs, contributions to private pension plans but DO NOT include contributions into income continuance plans)?

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Wg\_Pensa (Additional monthly pension contributions)**

Ask if Wg\_PenD2=1

If employee makes further contributions to pension (i.e. in addition to amount deducted from last wage)

**<Name> how much additional monthly contributions do you make into this/these schemes (i.e. in addition to the pension deduction from wage)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999

➤ **Wage\_TUD (If trade union deduction from last wage)**

Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or

Ask if Wage\_Net>0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net

If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal

**<Name> Was there a Trade Union subscription deducted at source from your last wage/salary payment?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Wage\_TU (Trade union sub deducted from last wage)**

Ask if Wage\_TUD=1

If respondent had a trade union subscription deducted from his/her last wage

**<Name> How much in trade union subscriptions was deducted?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 9999.99.

➤ **Wage\_VHID (If health insurance deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net>0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there a Health Insurance Payment deducted at source from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes

2. No



➤ **Wage\_VHI (Health insurance deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_VHID=1*

*If respondent had a health insurance premium deducted from his/her last wage*

**<Name> How much in health insurance was deducted?**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 9999.99.

➤ **Wage\_OthD (If other deductions from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 AND Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Wage\_Net>0 **AND** Wage\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage AND the values collected for Gross and Net wages were not equal*

**<Name> Was there any other deduction(s) at source (e.g. savings, credit union payment, social club subscription etc) from your last wage/salary payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Wage\_Oth (Other deduction from last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_OthD=1*

*If respondent had 'other deductions' from his/her last wage*

**<Name> What was the total in Other deductions from your last wage?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Wage\_Refnd (If wage/salary payment includes refund or notional amount)**

*Ask if Wage\_Grs >0 or Ask if Wage\_Net>0*

*If there was a value collected for either gross or net wage*

**<Name>**

**Did your last wage/salary payment (i.e. the values you have just given) include  
(Multiple answers allowed)**

1. Cash equivalent value of a BIK (e.g. Notional value of company car)
2. Refund of a business expense
3. Allowance for motoring
4. A tax rebate
5. Wage/salary payment contained none of these items

**Note:** If the last wage/salary payment contained such a refund and the amount has already been deducted from the gross and net wage amounts keyed, please code 5.

➤ **Wage\_Reamt (Expense refund amount and/or notional value of BIK included in last wage)**

*Ask if Wage\_Refnd in (1,2,3,4)*

*If wage/salary keyed amount contained any of items 1-4 in Wage\_Refnd*

**<Name> What was the total value of this (these) item(s) included in your last wage/ salary payment?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

**Note:** This provides for these instances where expenses incurred for business purposes are refunded by the employer or notional amounts are included in the wage details. It is important that these should be identified.

➤ **Wg\_ReGrs (If refund/ notional BIK amt included in gross or net wage or both)**

*Ask if Wage\_Reamt > 0*

**<Name> Regarding the amount you have just given, was this amount included in**

1. The last Gross Wage figure given? (Not included in the Net Figure)
2. The last Net Wage figure given? (Not included in the Gross figure)
3. Both the last Gross and Net Wage figures given?

➤ **Wg\_Tot (Calculation to see if Net wage + Deductions = Gross wage)**

*This error message is activated if the Net wage + Deductions does not equal Gross wage (after adjustments are made for Wage\_Reamt if applicable)*

**❗ Last Gross Wage does not equal Last Net Wage + Deductions from Last Gross Wage.**  
**Press RETURN to continue to error message and make required amendments**

**Note:** If the Last Gross wage - deductions does not equal the Last Net wage an error message is activated. The **Wg\_Tot** amount that appears in the error message is Last Gross Wage – (Last Net Wage + Deductions from Last Gross Wage (adjusted if there is a value keyed for **Wage\_Reamt**)).

➤ **Salry\_Grs (Gross basic annual salary)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ = 2 or 3 and Wrk\_Stus=1*

*If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months and is currently working*

**❗ Details from principal employee position**

**<Name>**

**What is your CURRENT BASIC GROSS ANNUAL salary i.e. your current gross (before tax, social insurance or any other deduction) salary, excluding bonuses overtime etc.?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

**Note:** This question asks the current basic gross annual salary. It is not the total gross salary earned in the last 12 months. If the respondent only started working in the week prior to the interview and he/she didn't work at any other time in the income reference period and the new job's gross basic salary is €50,000 then key 50000.

➤ **Occ\_Add (If received additions to basic salary e.g. bonuses)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ*=2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**① Details from principal employee position.**

**<Name>**

***In the last 12 months did you receive any of the following cash additions to your basic wage or salary***

1. Overtime,
2. Commissions
3. Tips
4. Profit sharing bonus
5. Christmas, holiday or quarterly bonus,
6. Other addition to wage/salary
7. No cash additions to wage/salary

➤ **Occ\_Amt <1,2,3,4,5,6> (Amount received in addition to basic salary)**

Ask if *Occ\_Add* in (1,2,3,4,5,6)

If respondent received any of the cash additions to basic salary as listed under *Occ\_Add*

**<Name>**

***What amount did you receive in <Occ\_Add type> (before tax and social insurance) in the last 12 months?***

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

**Note:** A profit sharing payment could be a cash amount, which is subjected to tax. It could also be in the form of shares in the company for which the employee works. If it is the form of shares then a 0 amount should be keyed for Profit sharing bonus, as we are collecting cash values in this question.



Below is a note on Approved Profit Sharing Schemes.

Approved Profit Sharing Schemes allow an employer to give an employee shares in the company up to a maximum value of 12,700 euro per year tax-free (2006 threshold level). Approved Profit Sharing Schemes are subject to certain conditions set out in legislation and administered by the Revenue Commissioners.

Providing the scheme meets the required conditions, an employee will pay no tax on shares up to a maximum value of 12,700 euro per year. The employer must hold the shares for a period of time (called the "retention period") and the employee must not dispose of the shares before three years. If an employee disposes of shares before this time, he or she is liable to pay income tax on whichever is the lower of the following:  
The market value of the shares when they were given to the employee or;  
The value of the shares at the time of sale.

➤ **BIK\_HLTH (Benefit in kind-health Insurance)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ*=2 or 3, and *Pub\_Priv* = 2 or 3

*If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months and the respondent was not a public sector employee*

**<Name> In the last 12 months has your employer paid/contributed towards Health insurance on your behalf?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **BIK\_Hval (Value of health insurance BIK)**

Ask if *BIK\_Hlth* = 1

*If the respondent's employer paid Health Insurance in respect of the respondent during the last 12 months*

**<Name>**  
**What was your employer's contribution towards your Health insurance in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Co\_Car (If supplied with company car)**

Ask if Income\_Typ=2 or 3, and Pub\_Priv = 2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months and the respondent was not a public sector employee

**<Name>**

**Are you supplied with a company car which is available for private use?**

**❗ Please do not include commercial vehicles.**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Car\_Months (Number of months with company car)**

Ask if Co\_Car=1

If the respondent has a company car

**<Name>**

**For how many months in the last 12 months have you had your company car?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 12.

➤ **Car\_Val (Company car value)**

Ask if Co\_Car=1

If the respondent has a company car

**<Name>**

**What is the list price of this car?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Car\_Make (Make of company car)**

*Ask if Car\_Val = 'Don't know'*

*If the respondent doesn't know the list price of the company car*

**<Name> Please state make, model and year of the car?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

**Note:** A description like ' 2009 Ford Mondeo 1.8' will suffice.

➤ **Bus\_Miles (Number of business miles travelled)**

*Ask if Co\_Car=1*

*If the respondent has a company car*

**<Name>  
Approximately how many business miles do you travel each year?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999.

**Note:** The reason this question is asked is to determine the Benefit in Kind notional value of the car to the respondent. If a company car is used by a sales representative who covers a large territory and a similar car is used by an office based employee (who in effect does little business mileage) then the 'benefit' is greater to the office based employee.

➤ **BIK\_TRAV (If received travel/car allowance)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2 or 3, and Pub\_Priv = 2 or 3, and Co\_Car=2*

*If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months and doesn't have a Company Car and isn't (wasn't) a public sector employee*

**<Name> Does (did) your employer give you a car allowance or an allowance for transport to and from work in the last 12 months?**

**❗ This excludes reimbursement of business travel.**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **BIK\_TRAV\_V (Value of travel/car allowance)**

Ask if *BIK\_TRAV=1*

*If the respondent received a cash allowance for transport to & from work from his/her employer during the last 12 months*

**<Name> What was the total value of this benefit over the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the respondent received a weekly allowance of €40 and received this for 40 weeks, then the total values of the benefit over the last 12 months was €1600.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.

**Note: Car allowance**

A car allowance is where an employee gets a set amount in addition to a salary each week to run a car. This is normally to take in all expenses -- insurance, tax, petrol, and maintenance. This is taxed as a 'ransom expense' because the employee does not have to produce receipts for expenditure.

Therefore, it is taxed simply as a benefit-in-kind at the marginal rate of taxation through PAYE.

➤ **BIK\_PAYE (if received other BIKs)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ=2 or 3, and Pub\_Priv = 2 or 3*

*If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months and isn't (wasn't) a public sector employee*

**<Name>**

***In the last 12 months have you received any of the following non cash benefits from your employer?***

1. Free/Subsidised life assurance
2. Free shares
3. Low interest loan
4. Free/subsidised children's school fees
5. Free/subsidised Club subscriptions
6. Free/subsidised creche
7. Free/subsidised housing costs (electricity/gas/phone/Free (reduced) rent
8. Lunch allowance/Luncheon vouchers
9. None of these non cash benefits

➤ **BIK\_Val <1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Value of BIKs received from employer)**

*Ask if BIK\_PAYE in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)*

*If the respondent was in receipt of any of the benefits listed under BIK\_PAYE during the last 12 months*

**<Name> What was the cash equivalent value of the <BIK\_PAYE type> that you received from your employer in the last 12 months?**

Enter a number of at the most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

There is slight modification of the question text dependent on the BIK\_PAYE item e.g.. if BIK\_PAYE =3 then question text is

**<Name> What was the value of the Low interest loan benefit over the last 12 months?**

**① i.e. What was the difference in the interest you paid in respect of this loan and the amount you would have had to pay if you borrowed an equivalent amount from a bank (at a non preferred rate)?**

**<Name> What is the weekly value of luncheon vouchers or lunch allowance received from your employer?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimal points.

**Note:** **Salary\_Shr** asks if the respondent 'forgone salary' to purchase shares in the company in which he/she works. For example an employee might forgo a percentage of his/her salary and receive the forgone percentage in shares. This reduces the employees tax liability (assuming that he/she does not sell the shares before a defined time period elapses). **BIK\_PAYE** asks the respondent whether he/she received Free shares from his/her employer. An example is a case where the employee took a 'bonus payment' in the form of shares. In other words the employee didn't forego part of his/her basic salary to receive these shares.

➤ **Doc\_P60 (If respondent can supply Interviewer with a P60 certificate)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=2 or 3*

*If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months*

**<Name> Can you supply me with a P60 certificate or P60 details that refer to this employee position(s)?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note: What is a P60?**

A P60 is a form issued by an employer to an employee certifying details of the employee's pay, tax and PRSI contributions for the tax year. The Form P60 must be given to each employee who is in employment at 31 December on any given year. This should be done before 15 February of the following year. This is a requirement of all employments. An example of a P60 is on page 178.

➤ **P60\_Year**

*Ask if Doc\_P60=1*

*If the respondent has a P60*

**<Name> Which tax year does the P60 relate to?**

Enter a numeric value between 2000 and 2020.

➤ **P60\_Pay (Total Pay amount on P60)**

*Ask if Doc\_P60=1*

*If the respondent has a P60*

**<Name> What is the Total Pay amount on this P60?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **P60\_Tax (Total tax amount on P60)**

*Ask if Doc\_P60=1*

*If the respondent has a P60*

**<Name> What is the Total tax amount on this P60?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **P60\_EmpSI (Employee's share of PRSI on P60)**

*Ask if Doc\_P60=1*

*If the respondent has a P60*

**<Name> What is the Employee's share of pay-related social insurance on this P60?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **P60\_EpyrSI (Employer + Employee's PRSI on P60)**

*Ask if Doc\_P60=1*

*If the respondent has a P60*

**<Name> What is the TOTAL (employer + employee) pay-related social insurance on this P60?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.



p60 - Windows Picture and Fax Viewer

**P60** CERTIFICATE OF PAY, TAX AND PAY-RELATED SOCIAL INSURANCE **PAYE - PRSI**

YEAR ENDED 31st DEC. 2005

To be given to each employee who was in your employment on 31st December, whether or not tax was deducted.

Name of Employee: \_\_\_\_\_

Address: EUSILC CORK

Personal Public Service No. (PPS No.) \_\_\_\_\_

'1' indicates that temporary basis applied } at 31st December E9 ☐

'2' indicates that emergency basis applied } at 31st December

Tax Credit € \_\_\_\_\_ Standard Rate Cut Off € \_\_\_\_\_

F9 ☐ Enter 'X' in this box if there were 53 pay days in the year. Works No. \_\_\_\_\_

☐ Enter 'D' in this box if employee was a director.

Enter 'W' in this box if week 1 / month 1 basis applied ☐

(A) PAY. €	(C) PRSI IN THIS EMPLOYMENT €
1. Total pay (i.e. gross pay less any superannuation contributions allowable for income tax purposes) in above year including pay in respect of previous employment(s), if any.	1. EMPLOYEE'S PRSI. K3
2. Pay in respect of previous employment(s), if any, in above year.	2. TOTAL (employer + employee) PRSI. K4
3. Pay in respect of THIS employment (i.e. gross pay less superannuation contributions allowable for income tax purposes). J6	3. Total number of weeks insurable employment. F1 52
	4. Initial social insurance contribution class. C2 A1
	5. Subsequent social insurance contribution class. C3
	6. Number of weeks at the class entered at line 4 above. F3
	7. Date of commencement of employment. F4
(B) TAX. €	
1. Total net tax deducted in above year (including tax deducted by previous employer(s), if any).	
2. Tax in respect of previous employment(s), if any.	
3. Net tax deducted (including refunded (H9) in this employment). J7	

We certify that the particulars given above include the total amount of pay (including overtime, bonus, commission, etc.) paid to you by me/ us in the above year, the total tax deducted by me/ us less any refunds and the total pay-related social insurance contribution in respect of this employment.

Employer's Name CENTRAL STATISTICS OFFICE Employer's Regd. No. \_\_\_\_\_ Date 21 JAN-2006

**TO THE EMPLOYEE**

**THIS IS A VALUABLE DOCUMENT**

You should retain it carefully as evidence of tax deducted.

You may also require this document for production to the Collector General if you are claiming repayment of:

(a) PRSI contributions on the amount of pay in excess of the pay ceiling for contribution purposes or

(b) the Health Contribution where income was below the relevant threshold for the year.

P60\_Year

P60\_Pay

P60\_Tax

P60\_EmpSI

P60\_EpyrSI

➤ **Salary\_Shr (Forego salary to purchase shares)**

Ask if Income\_Typ = 2 or 3

If respondent has received employee income in the last 12 months

**<Name> Did you forego salary in the last 12 months in order to purchase shares in the company, where you are (were) employed?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note: Salary Foregone**

Some employers offer employees the opportunity to forgo salary and receive the foregone amount in shares of the company where the employee works. These schemes should be operated within parameters set down by Revenue. Below are some of the 'rules' attached to Salary foregone schemes:

- salary foregone must be optional for each participant.
- the maximum amount of salary that may be foregone is 7½% of basic salary.
- where it is intended to include a provision for a minimum amount of salary to be foregone, that minimum amount cannot exceed the lesser of £100 or 1% of basic salary.
- where varying percentages are included in a scheme the same choice must be given to all participants.

➤ **SalShr\_Amt (Amount of salary foregone to purchase shares)**

*Ask if Salary\_Shr = 1*

*If respondent relinquished an amount from his/her salary to purchase shares in company where they worked*

**<Name> How much salary did you forego in the last 12 months, in order to purchase shares in the company, where you are (were) employed?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Pay\_Rise (If received pay rise)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ = 2 or 3 and Wrk\_Stus=1*

*If respondent has employee income and is working*

**<Name> Did you get a pay rise in the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the respondent changed jobs and the new job is better paid, then please key 1.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Rise\_Type (If pay rise under national wage agreement)**

*Ask if Pay\_Rise=1*

*If respondent received a pay rise*

***How would you describe the increase that you received?***

1. Pay rise under national pay agreement
2. Other pay rise
3. Pay rise under the national pay agreement and an additional pay rise

**Note:** In Mid-June 2006, Sustaining Progress National Partnership Social Partnership Agreement was finalised and has been called *Toward 2016*. As part of this agreement, pay rises during the duration of the agreement will be specified (assuming the social partners can agree upon the percentages).

➤ **RiseTyp2 (If respondent can express pay rise as a % or cash amount)**

*Ask if Rise\_Type in (2,3)*

*If respondent's pay rise was not exclusively under the national pay agreement*

***<Name > could you give me the value of your pay rise as a?***

1. Percentage pay rise
2. Net increase in your usual take-home wage (i.e. the amount take home pay has increased by since the pay rise)
3. Can't express pay rise in either percentage or take home pay amounts

➤ **Rise\_Amt (Percentage pay-rise)**

Ask if RiseTyp2=1

If respondent can express pay rise as a percentage pay rise

**<Name> approximately what was the percentage pay rise?**

**❗ If the respondent received more than 1 pay rise in the last 12 months, please key the percentage of the most recent pay rise.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99.99.

➤ **RiseAmt2 (Amount of pay-rise)**

Ask if RiseTyp2=2

If respondent can express the pay rise as an increase in take home pay

**<Name> what was the increase in your take home wage after the pay rise?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99.99.

➤ **Rise\_Month (When pay rise received)**

Ask if Rise\_Type in (2,3)

If respondent has received a non partnership pay rise in the last 12 months

**<Name> Approximately how many months ago did you get this pay rise?**

**❗ If the only pay rise that the respondent received in the last year was within the last 2 weeks, please enter 0 or if the respondent received more than 1 pay rise in the last 12 months, please key how many months ago was the most recent pay rise?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 12.

➤ **Pay\_Cut (Pay cut)**

Ask if Pay\_Rise=2

If respondent didn't get a pay rise

**<Name> Did you take a reduction in your GROSS wage in the last 12 months?**

**❗ With income and pension levies many people have taken a reduction in NET pay, this question asks about a reduction in GROSS pay. If the respondent changed jobs and the new job is less well paid, then please key 1.**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Cut\_Amt (Percentage pay cut)**

Ask if Pay\_Cut=1

If respondent took a pay cut in the last 12 months

**<Name> approximately what was the percentage pay cut?**

**❗ If the respondent took more than 1 pay cut in the last 12 months, then key the percentage of the most recent pay cut**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99.99.

➤ **Cut\_Month (When respondent took pay cut)**

Ask if Pay\_Cut=1

If respondent took a pay cut in the last 12 months

**<Name> Approximately how many months ago did you take this pay cut?**

**❗ If the only pay cut that the respondent received in the last year was within the last 2 weeks, please enter 0 or if the respondent received more than 1 pay cut in the last 12 months, please key how many months ago was the most recent pay cut?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 12.

➤ **Sec\_Occup (Second job description)**

Ask if Sec\_Job = 1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name>**

**What is (was) your occupation in your secondary employee position?**

*Enter a text of at most 60 characters.*

➤ **Sec\_w\_Part (Particulars relating to second job)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**Please give the following particulars of the usual wage/salary payment(s) you received which relates to your secondary employee position(s).**

**Press RETURN to continue.**

**Note** It is unlikely that a respondent will have more than 2 employee positions. If a respondent has more than 2 employee positions then the third and subsequent positions are probably minor and occasional by nature. The total amount earned from these minor positions can be keyed in the Occ\_Inc questions, i.e. questions that relate to income received from occasional work. If the respondent said that he/she had a secondary employee position and when you came to this question it became apparent that the position was more occasional, you could go back and re-key 2 for Sec\_Job and then key the amounts received from this (these) position(s) in the questions on occasional income.

➤ **Sec\_JDUR (Duration of second job)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with*

*his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

***How many weeks did you work in the Secondary Job during the last 12 months?***

Enter a number between 0 and 53.

➤ **Sec\_Prd (Period wage for second job covered)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with*

*his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

***How long of a period did your last wage/salary cover?***

2. Week
3. Fortnight
4. Four week period
5. Month
6. Quarter
7. Other

➤ **Sec\_PrdTxt (Wage period second job (text))**

Ask if Sec\_Prd=7

If period second wage covered was 'other'

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**  
**Please specify how long?**

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.

➤ **Sec\_Grs (Gross wage from second job)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**  
**What was the total gross amount you earned in your usual wage/salary payment(s)?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Sec\_Net (Take home pay from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee Position)**  
**What was the total Net amount (i.e. after deduction at source) you earned in your usual wage/ salary payment?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.



➤ **Sec\_TaxD (If income tax deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_Grs > 0 AND Sec\_Grs is not equal to Sec\_Net or*

*Ask if Sec\_Net > 0 **AND** Sec\_Grs is not equal to Sec\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage from second job  
AND the values given for Gross and Net wages for second job were not equal*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**Was there income tax deducted from the last wage/salary payment that you  
received from your second employee position?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Sec\_Tax (Tax deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_TaxD=1*

*If respondent had tax deducted from his/her last wage from second job*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**How much was the following deduction made at source from your last  
wage/salary payment?**

**Income Tax**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Sec\_SID (If PRSI deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_Grs >0 AND Sec\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Sec\_Net>0 **AND** Sec\_Grs is not equal to Sec\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage from second job  
AND the values given for Gross and Net wages for second job were not equal*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**Was there Social Insurance (PRSI) deducted from the last wage/salary payment  
that you received from your second employee position?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Sec\_SI (PRSI deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_SID=1*

*If respondent had Social Insurance deducted from his/her last wage from second job*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**How much was the following deduction made at source from your last  
wage/salary payment?**

**Social insurance contribution (incl. levies)**

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Sec\_PenD (Pension contribution deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_Grs >0 AND Sec\_Grs is not equal to Wage\_Net or*

*Ask if Sec\_Net>0 **AND** Sec\_Grs is not equal to Sec\_Net*

*If there was a value collected for either the Gross wage or Net wage from second job  
AND the values given for Gross and Net wages for second job were not equal*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

***Was there a pension contribution deducted at source from the last wage/salary payment that you received from your second employee position?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Sec\_Pens (Pension contribution deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

*Ask if Sec\_PenD=1*

*If respondent had a pension contribution deduction*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

***How much was the following deduction made at source from your last wage/salary payment?***

***Superannuation or pension contribution***

Enter a numeric between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Secwrk\_Hrs (Hours worked in 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**How many hours per week (excluding meal intervals) do (did) you usually work in all secondary job(s)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 168.

➤ **Sec\_Days (Days worked in 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position)**

Ask if Sec\_Job=1

*If the respondent has/had a second employee position that runs/ran concurrently with his/her principal employee position during the last 12 months*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

**How many days per week do (did) you usually work in all secondary job(s)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.5 and 7.0.

**Note:** If the respondent has 3 employee positions this question asks the number of hours worked in the non-principal employee positions i.e. the second and third employee positions.

➤ **Sec\_s\_Grs (Total gross income from second employee position)**

*Ask if Sec\_Job=1*

*If the respondent received employment income from a second job*

**<Name> Secondary Job (Employee position)**

***What was the total gross amount earned from secondary employee position(s), including any bonuses, overtime etc. in the last 12 months?***

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

## 12.2 Non-Farming Self Employment Income Details

### ➤ Self\_Empl (Self employed profit or loss)

Ask if *Income\_Typ*=1 or 3

If the respondent has self employed income

**<Name> Self Employment Income**

***In relation to your self-employment position (non-farming), did you make a profit or loss in the most recent 12 months for which you can give a figure?***

**❗ If the respondent broke even please code as 2. i.e. a Loss and key in a value of 0 for *Empl\_Loss*.**

1. Profit

2. Loss

Note: Some respondents may have classified themselves as self-employed and may have set up a company and are paid as employees of the company (Schedule E). In such a case you should go back to *Income\_typ* and key 2 (all employee income). It may have happened that the respondent received profit sharing payments from the business. If *Income\_typ* =2 then questions on profit sharing are asked.

### ➤ Empl\_Loss (Loss from self employed position)

Ask if *Self\_Empl*=2

If the respondent made a loss or broke even

**<Name> How much was this loss?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Empl\_Prof (Profit from self employed position)**

*Ask if Self\_Empl=1*

*If the respondent made a profit*

**<Name> How much was your total net income or profit from your business or profession before Tax and Social insurance for the most recent 12 months for which you can give a figure?**

**❗ Total net income = Net of business expenses**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

**Note:** Pension contributions are not a business expense. Therefore contributions to individual pension plans are not be deducted from the income figure.

➤ **Refuse**

*Ask if Emp\_Prof='Refuse'*

*If the respondent refused to give a value for employment profit*

**❗ Why do you believe that the respondent refused to give income details?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

**Note:** if the respondent refused to give income values the reason may be that he/she found the question too intrusive, they may not have wanted to search for documentation to support an answer, they may not believe that the answers given would be treated as confidential.

➤ **Year\_end2a (Year self employed income)**

Ask if *Empl\_Prof*>0 or *Empl\_Loss*>0

If the respondent made an employment profit greater than zero Or an employment loss greater than zero

**<Name> To which year does the self-employment income amount refer to?**

Enter a numeric value between 2000 and 2020.

**Note:** The self-employed person makes returns under 'Self Assessment Returns'. If the self-employed person has registered a company and is an employee of the company then he/she will pay tax under Schedule E (PAYE).

The self-assessed tax year is the same as that for employees i.e. the calendar year.

The tax year changed in 2000, prior to that the tax year ran from April 6<sup>th</sup> to April 5<sup>th</sup>.

**Preliminary Tax**

Preliminary Tax is an estimate of Income Tax payable by a self employed individual for the year and must be paid by 31 October. Preliminary Tax includes PRSI and Health Contribution as well as Income Tax.

The amount of Preliminary Tax that must be paid to avoid interest charges is the lower of:

- 90% of the final liability for the current tax year or
- 100% of the final liability to tax for the immediately previous year or
- 105% of the final liability for the year preceding the immediately previous year. This option is only available where the Collector-General is authorised to collect tax by direct debit. The 105% rule does not apply where the tax payable for the pre-preceding year is NIL

This means that if an Interviewer is Interviewing a self employed respondent in the latter part of the year then the respondent may be in a position to give the interviewer very up to date figures relating to self employed income and tax liability

- pay Preliminary Tax for 2008 on or before 31 October 2008,
- pay the balance of tax due, if any, for 2008 on or before 31 October 2008,
- pay the balance of tax due for 2008 on or before 31 October 2009,
- file tax return for 2008 on or before 31 October 2008.



➤ **Empl\_Doc (Documentation consulted for self employed income)**

If Empl\_Prof >0 or If Empl\_Loss >0

If there is a keyed value for self employed profit or loss

**i** Please code the document consulted in relation to self-employment income for <Name>.

1. Notice of tax assessment
2. Annual Accounts
3. Tax returns
4. No document

**Note:** After the Revenue receives the tax return, they issue a **Notice of Assessment** which confirms the self-employed person's tax position for the year.

If you get to see a tax return form in the case of a respondent who is in a self employment trade or profession, then please key in the value for Net trading profit.

Example of a tax return form below Details for those self employed in a trade or profession will appear on page 4

**INCOME FROM A TRADE or PROFESSION**

**10 - Income from a Trade or Profession**

(Gross Income less than €50,000 - see note on Page 1)

Tick ☒ box(es) to indicate to whom the income in each column refers.

Description of Trade or Profession

Commencement Date

Accounting Period End Date

Gross Income

Net Trading Profit

Net Trading Loss

Please tick ☒ if you wish to **elect** to set any loss in this trade made in the year 2007 against your other income under Section 381 TCA 1997. Election to be made on or before 31/12/09.

**TRADE 1/  
PROFESSION 1**

Self ☐

Spouse ☐

**TRADE 2/  
PROFESSION 2**

Self ☐

Spouse ☐

☐

☐

➤ **Drawings**

Ask if *Income\_Typ* is either 1 or 3

If the respondent had self employed income in the income reference period

**<Name> Do you draw regular sums of money from the business for your own personal use?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Drawings for personal use are amounts taken by the self-employed individual for personal day to day living (not for business expense purposes). Drawings for personal use are not an allowable business expense.

➤ **Draw\_Amt (Amount taken in drawings)**

Ask if *Drawings=1*

If the respondent made drawings from his/her business

**<Name> How much do you usually draw out per month for personal use?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 9999.99.

➤ **Sol\_Own (Sole owner or partnership)**

Ask if *Empl\_Loss>0* or if *Empl\_Prof>0*

If the respondent's self employment profit or loss >0

**<Name> Are you the sole owner of your business or are you in a partnership?**

1. Sole owner
2. Partnership

➤ **Part\_Shr (If partner's share was included in value)**

Ask if Sol\_Own=2

*If the respondent is in a business partnership*

**<Name> Has your partner's share been included in the income figures you have given?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Part\_s\_Val (Respondents share of profit)**

Ask if Part\_Shr=1

*If the partners share of business profits were included in the values given by the respondent*

**<Name> What percent was your partner's share?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99.99.

➤ **Part\_Hmem (If partner is a household member)**

Ask if Part\_Shr=1

*If the partner's share of business profits were included in the values given by the respondent*

**<Name> Is your partner a household member?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Part\_Num (Name of partner (if a household member))**

*Ask if Part\_Hmem=1*

*If the respondent's business partner is a household member*

**<Name> which household member is your business partner?**

**❗ Please insert the name of this household member.**

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.

**Note:** The reason for this sequence of questions is that we do not want to double count income. A husband and wife may jointly run a shop. If both household members gave

total values (as distinct from their individual shares) then this employment income component of total household income would be double-counted.

➤ **Direct\_Fees (If received Director's fees)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ=1*

*If all the respondent's income came from a self employed position*

**<Name> Did you receive Director's fees in that period?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Directors Fees are paid to a director in respect of duties performed by him solely in his capacity as a director of the company.

➤ **Direct\_F\_Amt (Amount received in director's fees)**

*Ask if Direct\_Fees=1*

*If the respondent received director's fees*

**<Name> How much did you receive in Director's fees?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 999999.

➤ **Self\_Hrs (Hours worked in self employed position)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ=1 or 3*

*If the respondent has self employed income*

**<Name> How many hours per week (excluding meal intervals) did you work in self employment during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 168.

➤ **Self\_Days (Days per week worked in self-employed position)**

*Ask if Income\_Typ=1 or 3*

*If the respondent has self employed income*

**How many days per week did you usually work in self-employment during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.5 and 7.0.

➤ **Tax\_Direct (If tax paid on self employed income)**

Ask if *Empl\_Prof*>0

If the profit amount keyed for self employed income is greater than zero

**<Name> Have you paid or do you expect to pay any income tax and/or social insurance and health contributions in relation to the self-employment figure you have given?**

**❗ If the respondent has farm income, this question relates to the income tax on non-farm self employed income.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Respondents whose total self-assessed income comes from farming are not routed to this question. If the farmer has other self-assessed income (e.g. in the case of a farmer who is also a publican) then he/she is routed to this question and this question relates to the tax paid on non-farm income.

➤ **Tax\_d\_Paid (Amount of tax paid on self employed income)**

Ask if *Tax\_Direct*=1

If the respondent paid income tax on his/her self-employment income

**<Name> How much was (or how much do you expect) the Total tax and social insurance amounts for the self-employment figure you have given?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Oth\_s\_Inc (If made other self employed income)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ=1* or *3*

If the respondent has self employed income

**<Name> Did you receive any other income from this business for personal use over that period (e.g. royalties, rental income from business properties or equipment that was not included in the amounts already stated)?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Oth\_Incamt (Other self employed income amount)**

Ask if *Oth\_s\_Inc=1*

If the respondent received other income from the business

**<Name> What was the value of this other income (before tax and social insurance payments)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Oth\_Inctax (Tax and social insurance paid on other self-employed income)**

Ask if *Oth\_s\_Inc=1*

If the respondent received other income from the business

**<Name> How much tax and social insurance did you pay on this other income?**

**❗ If the tax and social insurance amount in relation to this income was included in a tax and social insurance figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details), please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

### 13. Other Questions on Income

➤ **Occ\_Work (If income received from occasional additional work)**

Ask if *Income\_Typ*=1,2,3 or 4

If the respondent received any employment income in the past 12 months

**<Name> Income from occasional work**

**Have you at any time during the last 12 months received any other employment income e.g. income from occasional work, which has not been collected so far in the questionnaire?**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** This question is asked of all respondents who have said that they had employment income in the last 12 months. An example of occasional work is a farmer who does some contract machinery work, or a teacher who gives grinds. In a PAYE situation where the person has a second job the values for second job should have been collected earlier and the value for **Sec\_Job** should have been 1.

➤ **Occ\_Inc (Amount received for occasional work)**

Ask if *Occ\_Work*=1

If the respondent received income from 'Occasional work'

**<Name> What was the gross (i.e. before tax and social insurance) income earned from this 'Occasional work' in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.



➤ **Occ\_i\_Tax (Tax paid on income from occasional work)**

Ask if Occ\_Work=1

If the respondent received income from 'Occasional work'

**<Name> How much tax and social insurance was paid on this amount in the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the tax and social insurance amount in relation to this income was included in a tax and social insurance figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details), please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

**Note:** If the respondent hasn't declared (to Revenue) the income made from 'Occasional work' then insert a 0 value for **Occ\_I\_Tax**.

➤ **Pen\_Cont (If respondent will receive a pension on retirement)**

Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ =1 or Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ =4 or

Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ in (2,3) and Wage\_Grs= 'don't know' and

Wage\_net= 'don't know' or Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ in (2,3) and Wage\_Grs= 'refused' and Wage\_net= 'refused' or

Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ in (2,3) and Wage\_Grs=Wage\_Net

Ask if Wrk\_stus=1 and Income typ in (2,3) and Wage\_PenD=2

If the respondent is working and all his/her income is from self-employed or farming positions

If the respondent is an employee and the question as to whether there was a pension deduction from his/her last wage was not asked

If the respondent said that there was no pension deducted at source from his/her last wage

**<Name> When you retire, will you be personally be entitled to a pension?  
I'm referring here specifically to a pension after you retire in addition to a Social Welfare old age pension.**

**❗ If the only pension that the respondent will receive when he/she retires is a SOCIAL WELFARE pension, then please Code 2.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** If an amount has been collected in respect of a pension deduction from a last wage/salary payment then the respondent isn't routed to this question

**➤ Pension\_C (Pension contributor)**

*Ask if Pen\_Cont=1*

*If the respondent will be entitled to a pension*

**<Name> In relation to the pension you will receive when you retire from your work, who makes contributions towards this pension?**

**❗ This question relates to pension contributions and NOT PRSI contributions.  
If the pension is a non-contributory civil service pension please key 2.**

- 1 Respondent only
2. Employer
3. Both the employer and the respondent
4. Other
5. Pension relates to a position held in a previous employment.

**Note:** Many employers have a pension scheme for their employees where both the employer and the employee contribute to the scheme. Most schemes allow for Additional Voluntary Contributions (AVCs) which are a tax efficient means of increasing a person's pension on retirement. Employers who do not have a pension scheme with AVCs have to provide access to PRSAs Personal Retirement Savings Accounts.

PRSAs were introduced by the Pensions (Amendment) Act, 2002. A PRSA is an investment vehicle used for long term retirement provision by employees, self-employed, homemakers, carers, unemployed and any other category of person. A PRSA is a contract between an individual and an authorised PRSA provider in the form of an investment account and the PRSA benefits will be determined by the contributions paid by and on behalf of the contributor and the investment return on those contributions. Respondents with only self-employed income are routed to this question as the pension to which they will be entitled may relate to a position held in a previous job.

➤ **Pen\_ContA (Monthly contribution to pension)**

Ask if Pen\_Cont in (1,3,4)

If the contributors to the pension are either (1) The respondent (2) The employer with the respondent (3) Other

**<Name> How much is your monthly contribution towards this pension (Superannuation)?**

**❗ Included here are AVCs & PRSA contributions.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Income\_Prtct (If paying into an income protection policy)**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1

If the respondent is working

**<Name> Are you paying into an insurance policy (I'm referring here specifically to a private policy and not PRSI contributions) which would protect (or partly protect) your income or mortgage repayments in the case of illness/disability or unemployment?**

**❗ Income protection policy.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Prtct\_Amt (Monthly premium of protection policy)**

*Ask if Income\_Prtct = 1*

*If the respondent paid into an income/mortgage protection policy*

**<Name> How much is your monthly contribution towards this policy?**

Enter a numeric contribution value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Rec\_Prt (If received payment from an income protection policy)**

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Wrk\_Lstyr=1 And Oow\_Type in (1,2,3) or*

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Wrk\_Lstyr=1 And Notw\_Type in (2,3,4,5) or*

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Ever\_wrk=1 And Oow\_Type in (1,2,3) or*

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Ever\_wrk=1 And Notw\_Type in (2,3,4,5) or*

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Unemp\_Prd=1 or*

*Ask if 15<calc<66 and Unem\_Prs=1*

*Asked if the respondent is aged over 15 and less than 66 is not working but worked in the past. Also asked if currently working but had a period in the last 12 months when he/she didn't receive employment income.*

**<Name> Have you received any money from an Income protection policy in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Rec\_Prtct (Amount received from income protection policy)**

Ask if Rec\_Prt=1

If the respondent paid into an income/mortgage protection policy

**<Name> How much did you receive in total during the last 12 months from such a policy?**

Enter a numeric contribution value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Tax\_Refund (If received a tax refund)**

Ask if Calc>17

If the respondent is 18 years or older

**<Name> Have you had any income tax directly refunded to you by the Revenue Commissioners during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Tax\_r\_Amt (Amount received in tax refund)**

Ask if Tax\_Refund=1 or

If the respondent received a tax rebate in the past 12

**<Name> How much was refunded?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Cap\_Tax (If paid capital gains tax)**

*Ask if Calc>20*

*If the respondent is 21 years or over*

**<Name> Have you paid any capital gains tax to the Revenue Commissioners during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Capital Gains Tax (CGT) is chargeable on gains arising on the disposal of assets, other than that part of a gain which arose in the period prior to 6 April 1974. Any form of property including an interest in property (as, for example, a lease) is an asset for CGT purposes.

➤ **Cap\_t\_Amt (Amount paid in capital gains tax)**

*Ask if Cap\_Tax=1*

*If the respondent paid capital gains tax*

**<Name> What was the amount paid?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Rent\_Incm (If received rental income)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Did you receive any income in the last 12 months from the rental of property or non-farming land?**

**❗ If self-employed please disregard rental of business properties.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** If the respondent rented out farmland then this should have been captured under **Land\_Let**. If the respondent let out property, which was part of a self-employed business enterprise, then this should have been captured under **Oth\_s\_Inc**. This variable refers to rental income received from property that was not part of the respondents business.

➤ **Rent\_i\_Amt (Amount received in rental income)**

*Ask if Rent\_Incm=1*

*If the respondent has rental income*

**<Name> How much did you receive in the last 12 months after deducting allowable expenses and mortgage interest repayments?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** This variable proposes to measure income received from investment properties. The value may be different than that declared to Revenue as mortgage interest repayments on investment properties are not always an allowable expense for Revenue.

➤ **Rent\_i\_Tax** (Tax paid on rental income)

Ask if *Rent\_Incm=1*

If the respondent has rental income

**<Name> How much tax was paid on this amount in the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the tax amount in relation to this income was included in a tax figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details). Please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Per-Allow** (If paid personal allowance, child support alimony etc)

Ask if *Calc>15*

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> in the last 12 months did you give money to somebody in another household e.g. child support or alimony payments, money to support parents/children or other relatives, money to friends, or did you pay bills for another household?**

**Please do not include donations to charitable organisations**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Paying for an elderly relative in a nursing home or paying for the upkeep of a child living away from home e.g. in third level education or paying child maintenance are examples of **Per-Allow**.



➤ **All\_Des1 (If interhousehold transfer out was regular)**

Ask if Per\_Allow=1

**<Name> was this a once-off occurrence or do you give money to somebody outside your household regularly (or regularly pay household bills for another household)?**

1. Once-off occurrence
2. Regular occurrence

➤ **All\_Des (Description of interhousehold transfer out)**

Ask if Per\_Allow=1

**<Name> Please describe the payment (e.g. was the money paid as a cash gift, child support payment(s) etc)**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

➤ **Per\_a\_Amt (Amount of interhousehold transfer out)**

Ask if Per\_Allow=1

*If the respondent gave an allowance to or paid for the maintenance of somebody outside the household*

**<Name> What was the total of these payments over the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Allow\_Rec** (If received a personal allowance, child support etc)

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> In the last 12 months did you receive money from somebody outside your household e.g. child support or alimony payments, money from parents/children or other relatives, money from friends, or did anybody pay some of your household bills?**

**Please do not include payments or supports received from employers, Government departments or charitable organisations.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** An example of an **Allow\_Rec** payment is that of elderly parents who receive a monthly cash transfer from one of their children (which may be used for heating bills / groceries etc). Another example would be the case of a third level student who receives a payment (allowance) from his/her parents or a separated woman who receives child maintenance payments from her estranged husband.

➤ **AIIRDes1** (If received an interhousehold transfer regularly)

Ask if Per\_Allow=1

**<Name> was this a once-off occurrence or do you receive money from somebody outside your household regularly (or does somebody in another household regularly pay some of your household bills)?**

1. Once-off occurrence
2. Regular occurrence

➤ **AIIR\_Des (Description of interhousehold transfer received )**

*Ask if Allow\_Rec=1*

**<Name> Please describe (e.g. was the money received a cash gift, child support payment etc)**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

➤ **All\_r\_Amt (Amount received in interhousehold transfer )**

*Ask if Allow\_Rec=1*

*If the respondent received a regular allowance from somebody outside the household*

**<Name> What was the total amount you received in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Trusts2 ( If received money from a trust or covenant)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Have you received any payments in the last 12 months from trusts or covenants?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** A Deed of Covenant is a legally binding written agreement made by an individual to pay an agreed amount to another without receiving any benefit in return. Covenants to permanently incapacitated adults are fully tax deductible. Covenants to a permanently incapacitated minor child are fully tax deductible if paid by a person other than a parent. Covenants to individuals aged 65 years or over and not incapacitated, subject to an overall limit of 5% of the covenantor's total income are also relieved. A Trust is an arrangement whereby money or property is managed by one person (or persons, or organisations) for the benefit of another but is owned by the 'Trust'. A trust is created by a settlor, who entrusts some or all of his or her property to people of his choice (the trustees). The trustees are the legal owners of the *trust property* (or *trust corpus*), but they are obliged to hold the property for the benefit of one or more individuals or organisations (the beneficiary) usually specified by the settlor. The trustees owe a fiduciary duty to the beneficiaries, who are the "beneficial" owners of the trust property.

➤ **Trusts\_Amt (Amount received in trusts & covenants)**

*Ask if Trusts2=1*

*If the respondent received a Trust or covenant payment*

**<Name> How much did you receive (before tax)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Trusts\_Tax (Tax paid on trusts)**

*Ask if Trusts2=1*

*If the respondent received a Trust or covenant payment*

**<Name> How much tax did you pay on this amount?**

**❗ If the tax amount in relation to this income was included in a tax figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details), please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Dividend**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Have you receive any dividend payment in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please disregard amounts under €100.**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** A dividend is a taxable payment declared by a company's board of directors and given to its shareholders out of the company's current or retained earnings. Dividends are usually given as cash, but they can also take the form of stock. Dividends provide an incentive to own stock in stable companies even if they are not experiencing much

growth. Companies are not required to pay dividends. The companies that offer dividends are most often companies that have progressed beyond the growth phase, and no longer benefit sufficiently by reinvesting their profits, so they usually choose to pay them out to their shareholders.

➤ **Div\_Amt (Amount received in dividends)**

*Ask if Dividend =1*

*If the respondent received a dividend payment in the last 12 months*

**<Name> How much did you receive in the last 12 months in dividends?**

**If shares are held jointly, please give your share of the dividend received.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Dep\_Acc (Deposit accounts)**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Did you receive interest from money invested in deposit/saving accounts in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please disregard amounts under €100.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Dep\_a\_Int (Interest received from deposit account investments)**

Ask if Dep\_Acc =1

If the respondent received an interest payment from an investment in a deposit account in the last 12 months

**<Name> How much interest did you receive?**

**If account is held jointly, please give your share of the interest received.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Trusts1 (Other investments)**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Did you receive any other interest/profit payment(s) in the last 12 months, from money invested (e.g. in Unit Trusts, Unit linked policies, With profit bonds/policies)?**

**❗ Please disregard amounts under €100.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Trust\_Int (If received Interest from other investments)**

Ask if Trust1 =1

*If the respondent received any other interest payment in the last 12 months*

**<Name> How much interest/profit did you receive?**

***If account is held jointly, please give your share of the interest received.***

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

**Note:** A with-profits policy is an insurance contract that participates in the profits of a life insurance company. The company is usually a mutual life insurance company, or had been one when it began its with-profits product line (e.g. Standard Life or Canada Life).

With-profits policies evolved over many years as a means to achieve long-term capital growth. Today they are accepted as a form of long-term collective investment whereby the investor chooses the insurance company based on factors such as: financial strength, historic returns and the terms of the contracts offered.

The premiums paid by with-profits, without-profits and non-profit policyholders are pooled within the insurance company's life fund. The company uses the pooled assets to pay out claims and other settlements. A large part of the life fund is invested in equities, bonds, property and more complex financial instruments to achieve capital growth.

The insurance company aims to distribute part of their profit to the with-profits policy holders in the form of a bonus. The bonus rate is determined by complex actuarial calculations with reference to the return on the underlying assets, the level of bonuses declared in previous years and other actuarial assumptions (especially future liabilities and anticipated investment returns).

**Unit trust** The category of investment known as a mutual fund in the US is called a unit trust in other parts of the world. A form of pooled savings where a number of investors buy units in a trust that are managed by professional investment managers.

## 14. Occupational and Private Pension Details

### ➤ Ret\_Pension (If in receipt of an occupational pension)

*Ask if Calc >39 or Ask if Currmar in (1,2)*

*If the respondent is 40 years or over or if the respondent is/was widowed*

**<Name> Are you receiving a retirement pension from a former employment (or (if applicable) from a deceased spouse's former employment)?**

**❗ PLEASE DO NOT INCLUDE STATE OLD AGE PENSIONS (e.g. contributory or non-contributory old age pensions).**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** Certain respondents will be in receipt of occupational pensions even though they are still working. Others may be in receipt of such a pension even if they never worked (pension from a deceased relative).

### ➤ Former\_Pen (If respondent will receive a pension from former employment)

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus in (2, 3) and 66 >Calc >40 and Wrk\_Istyr =1 and Ret\_Pension = 2*

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus in (2, 3) and 66 >Calc >40 and Ever\_wrk =1 and Ret\_Pension = 2*

*If the respondent is not working (but worked in the past) and is over 40 years and under 66 yrs and is not currently in receipt of a pension from a former employment*

**<Name> Will you receive a retirement pension from your former employment?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No



➤ **How\_Many (Number of retirement pensions)**

*Ask if Ret\_Pension=1*

*If the respondent is receiving an employment pension*

**<Name> How many non social welfare retirement pensions are you receiving?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 10.

➤ **Int\_Pens**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If the respondent has more than 1 employment pension*

**<Name> The next question relates to the retirement pension with the greatest value**

**Press Return to continue**

➤ **WhoPens (If pension is from the respondents or from a deceased relatives employment)**

*Ask if Ret\_Pension=1*

*If the respondent is receiving an employment pension*

**<Name> Does this pension relate to an employment position held by yourself or by a deceased relative?**

1. Pension relates to position held by the respondent
2. Pension relates to position held by a deceased relative of the respondent

➤ **State\_Pen (If pension was from a public or private sector employment)**

Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1

If the respondent is receiving an employment pension

**<Name> Does this pension relate to a position held in the**

1. Public sector?
2. Private sector?
3. Other?

➤ **Ret\_Yrs (Years making pension contributions)**

Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1

If the respondent is receiving an employment pension

**<Name> In relation to the retirement pension you are receiving, for how many years were contributions made into the pension scheme?**

**❗ If the pension is from a position held in the public sector, please key the number of years that the pension holder was employed in the public sector.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 80.

➤ **Ret\_Occ (Past job from which the respondent is receiving a pension)**

Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1

If respondent is receiving an employment pension

**<Name> From what job are you receiving the retirement pension?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

**Note:** This question is asked because the occupation from which the respondent is receiving the pension may be different from the occupation given by the respondent in response to the variable **Occup**. We need a description of the job so as to impute an amount in the cases where the pension amount is missing and in order to check collected values when the pension amount is keyed.

➤ **WeekPens (Number of weeks pension payments covered in the last year)**

*Ask if Ret\_Pension=1 and Calc<66*

*If the respondent is receiving an employment pension and is under 66*

**<Name> How many weeks during the last 12 months did your pension payments cover?**

**❏ e.g. If the respondent received 26 payments each covering a 2 week period then the payments covered 52 weeks.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Ret\_Period (Period which last pension payment covered)**

*Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1*

*If respondent is receiving an employment pension*

**<Name> How long a period did your last pension payment cover?**

- 2. Week
- 3. Fortnight
- 4. Four Week Period
- 5. Month
- 6. Quarter
- 7. Other

➤ **GrsPenAm (Gross pension payment)**

Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1

If respondent is receiving an employment pension

**<Name> What was the gross amount (in Euros) of this pension payment i.e. before any tax or other deductions (if applicable)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **NetPen\_Amt (Pension payment after tax)**

Ask if Ret\_Pension = 1

If respondent is receiving an employment pension

**<Name> What was the amount (in Euros) of this pension payment after deducting tax (if applicable)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **State\_Val (Gross amount of pension from public sector employment)**

Ask if State\_Pen=1

If pension comes from a position once held in the public sector

**<Name> What was the Gross (before tax) Annual amount (in Euros) of this Pension from public sector employment in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please consult a P60 (if available) as the total gross amount should be specified on the P60.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Ppen\_Val (Gross amount of pension from private sector employment)**

Ask if State\_Pen=2

If pension comes from a position once held in the private sector

**<Name> What was the Gross (before tax) Annual amount (in Euros) of this Pension from private sector employment in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please consult a P60 (if available) as the total gross amount should be specified on the P60.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Oth\_e\_Val ((Gross amount of pension from other employment)**

Ask if State\_Pen=3

If pension comes from a position once held in other employment

**<Name> What was the Gross (before tax) Annual Amount (in Euros) of this employment pension in the last 12 months?**

Enter a number of at most 10 positions with 2 decimals.

➤ **Pension\_Tax (Tax paid on retirement pension)**

Ask if State\_Val>0 or Ask if Oth\_e\_Val>0 or Ask if Ppen\_Val>0 or

If the value for any of the categories of retirement pension >0

**<Name> What was the total tax paid (in Euros) on this retirement pension in the last 12 months?**

**❗ Please consult a P60 if the respondent has one available.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.

- **WhoPensA (If second pension relates to a position held by the respondent orlf or by a deceased relative)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If the respondent has more than 1 employment pensions*

**<Name> Does the second pension relate to an employment position held by yourself or by a deceased relative?**

1. Pension relates to position held by the respondent
2. Pension relates to a position held by a deceased relative of the respondent

- **RetYrsA (Years contributing to the 2<sup>nd</sup> retirement pension)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If the respondent has more than 1 employment pensions*

**<Name> In relation to the second retirement pension you are receiving, how many years were contributions made into the pension scheme?**

**❗ If the pension is from a position held in the public sector, please key the number of years that the pension holder was employed in the public sector.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 80.

- **Ret\_OccA (2<sup>nd</sup> Retirement pension job)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If the respondent has more than 1 employment pensions*

**<Name> From what job are you receiving the second retirement pension?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

➤ **WkPensA (Number of weeks 2<sup>nd</sup> pension payments covered in the last year)**  
*Ask if How\_Many>1 and Calc<66*

**<Name> How many weeks during the last 12 months did your pension payments cover?**

**❗ If the respondent received 26 payments covering a 2 week period then the payments covered 52 weeks**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **RetPrdA (Period which last pension payment for second retirement pension covered)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If respondent is receiving more than one employment pension*

**<Name> How long of a period did your last pension payment cover from your second retirement pension?**

- 2. Week
- 3. Fortnight
- 4. Four Week Period
- 5. Month
- 6. Quarter
- 7. Other

➤ **NetPen\_A (Second pension payment after tax)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If respondent is receiving more than one employment pension*

**<Name> What was the amount of this second pension payment (in Euros) after deducting tax (if applicable)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Sec\_PenA (Gross amount of 2<sup>nd</sup> Pension)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If respondent is receiving more than one employment pension*

**<Name> What was the GROSS (before tax) Annual amount (In Euros) of this second retirement pension in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.

➤ **PensTaxA (Tax paid on second retirement pension)**

*Ask if How\_Many>1*

*If respondent is receiving more than one employment pension*

**<Name> What was the total tax paid (in Euros) on this second retirement pension in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.

**Note:** Up until 2008 there were questions in the questionnaire relating to the values of third and fourth pensions. In 2008 there were only 3 respondents with more than 2 occupational pensions, we therefore took the decision to remove these questions from future questionnaires. This position will be reviewed especially with reference to the variable **How\_Many**.



➤ **Priv\_Pen** (If respondent is in receipt of money from a Private pension)

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Income from private pension scheme**

**Have you received any income in the last 12 months from a private pension scheme? By this I mean a pension scheme fully organised and paid for by yourself or by a deceased spouse or relative.**

**Please do not include payments from private insurance policies that cover out of work periods due to illness and also exclude capital accumulating life assurance schemes that pay a lump sum on maturity.**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **PriP\_prd** (Period private pension payment covers)

Ask if Priv-Pen=1

Ask if respondent received any income from a private pension scheme in last 12 months

**<Name> How long of a period did your last private pension scheme cover?**

2. Week

3. Fortnight

4. Four Week Period

5. Month

6. Quarter

7. Year

8. Other

➤ **Net\_Ppen (Amount received in private pension payment)**

Ask if Priv-Pen=1

Ask if respondent received any income from a private pension scheme in last 12 months

**<Name> What was the amount of this private pension payment (in Euros) after deducting tax (if applicable)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Priv\_p\_Amt (Annual gross amount of private pensions)**

Ask if Priv\_Pen =1

If the respondent received money from a private pension

**<Name> What was the Gross (before tax) Annual amount (in Euros) of this private pension in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Priv\_p\_Tax (Tax paid on private pension)**

Ask if Priv\_Pen =1

If the respondent received money from a private pension

**<Name> How much tax was paid (in Euros) on this amount in the last 12 months?**

**❗ If the tax amount in relation to this income was included in a tax figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details), please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

## 15. Other Questions on Income (e.g. redundancy lump sums etc.)

### ➤ Trade\_Un (Trade union payment)

Ask if Calc>15 and Wrk\_1styr=1 and Past\_Wrk=1 or

Ask if Calc >15 and Unem\_prd=1 and Wrk\_type=1 or

Ask if Chnge\_job=1

*If the respondent has changed jobs in the last 12 months, or if the respondent is currently not working but has worked as an employee at some stage during the last 12 months, or if the respondent works as an employee but had a period during the last 12 months when he/she didn't receive a salary/ wage*

**<Name> Have you at any time during the last 12 months received a trade union sick or strike payment?**

1. Yes

2. No

### ➤ Trade\_Val (Amount received in trade union payment)

Ask if Trade\_Un=1

*If the respondent received a trade union payment*

**<Name> What was the amount you received in the last 12 months from your trade union?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Ret\_Grat (Retirement gratuity)**

*Ask if Calc>15 and Wrk\_lstyr=1 and Past\_Wrk=1 or*

*Ask if Calc >15 and Unem\_prd=1 and Wrk\_type=1 or*

*Ask if chnge\_job=1*

*If the respondent has changed jobs in the last 12 months, or if the respondent is currently not working but has worked as an employee at some stage during the last 12 months, or if the respondent works as an employee but had a period during the last 12 months when he/she didn't receive a salary/ wage*

**<Name> Have you received a retirement gratuity payment in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Ret\_g\_Amt (Amount received in retirement gratuity)**

*Ask if Ret\_Grat=1*

*If the respondent received a retirement gratuity*

**<Name> How much did you receive?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **Years\_w\_Em (For those who received a retirement gratuity - the number of years with employer)**

*Ask if Ret\_Grat=1*

*If the respondent received a retirement gratuity*

**<Name> How many years did you work with that employer?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 65.

➤ **Redundancy**

Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=1 or

Ask if Chnge\_job=1

If the respondent worked in the last year (but is not currently working) or if the respondent has changed job

**<Name> Have you received a redundancy payment in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Time\_w\_Emp (For those who received a redundancy payment - the number of years with employer)**

Ask if Redundancy=1

If the respondent received a redundancy payment

**<Name> How many years did you work with that employer?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 65.

➤ **Redund\_Amt (Redundancy amount)**

Ask if Redundancy=1

If the respondent received a redundancy payment

**<Name> How much did you receive (before tax)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Redund\_Tax (Tax paid on redundancy)**

*Ask if Redundancy=1*

*If the respondent received a redundancy payment*

**<Name> How much tax did you pay on this amount?**

**❗ If the tax amount in relation to this income was included in a tax figure already given (e.g. in self-employed tax details), please enter 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

## 16.PPS No. and Social Welfare Questions

### ➤ Free\_Travel

*Ask if CALC is > 65*

*If the respondent is over 65*

**<Name> Have you free travel?**

1. Yes

2. No

### ➤ Travel\_Val (Value of free travel)

*Ask if Free\_Travel=1*

*If the respondent has free travel*

**<Name> Approximately how much have you saved over the last 4 weeks by using your free travel pass?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 9999.99.

**Note:** Free travel is available to people who are aged 66 or over and to certain incapacitated people aged under 66. It allows them to use public transport free of charge and entitles the spouse/partner of such a person to travel free of charge.

➤ **PPS\_SW (If respondent will supply Interviewer with Personal Public Services Number)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> PPS No and Social Welfare payments.**

***If you will give me your Personal Public Service Number (PPS No) questions relating to payments you may have received from the Department of Social and Family Affairs (e.g. child benefit, unemployment payments, payments relating to old age) will be avoided as we will be able to get details of social welfare payments from the Department.***

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Part IV of the Statistics Act empowers the CSO to access records from public authorities. See extract from the relevant part of the Statistics Act below.

**PART IV USE OF RECORDS OF PUBLIC AUTHORITIES FOR STATISTICAL PURPOSES.**

For the purpose of assisting the Office in the exercise of its functions under this Act, the Director General may by delivery of a notice request any public authority to (a) allow officers of statistics at all reasonable times to have access to, inspect and take copies of or extracts from any records in its charge, and (b) provide the Office, if any such officer so requires, with copies of extracts from any such record, and the public authority shall, subject to subsection (2) of this section, comply with any such request free of charge. Subsection (1) of this section (a) shall not apply to records pertaining to a Court, the Garda Síochána, the Prison Administration or the Ombudsman or any of his officers; (b) shall apply to medical records which are not publicly available only with the agreement of the Minister for Health.



➤ **PPS\_No\_1 (Respondents PPS No)**

*Ask if PPS\_SW=1*

*If the respondent agrees to give the PPS\_No*

 **Please enter the PPS Number for <Name>.**

**Note:** The first 7 characters in a PPS No are a 7-digit number. These numbers are allocated sequentially and have no internal meaning. Character 8 is a Modulus 23 check character in the range A-W. The check character is calculated based on the contents of the first 7 digits of the number. The calculation can be performed when the number is input to validate that the number has been correctly entered. This means that if the respondent gives you an invalid PPS No a hard warning will let you know that the PPS number entered is invalid. If a valid PPS No is inserted then most questions relating to payments from The Department of Social and family Affairs will be skipped.

➤ **Jobseek (Unemployment supports)**

*Ask if PPS\_SW = 2 and Calc<66*

*If respondent is under 66 and if the PPS No was not collected*

**<Name> have you received any payments from the Department of Social and Family Affairs or from a Health Service Executive (HSE) at any time during the last 12 months under any of the following schemes?**

1. Part-Time Job Incentive (PTJI)
2. Jobseeker's Benefit (JB)
3. Jobseeker's Allowance (JA)
4. Back to Work Allowance (BTWA)
5. Back to Work Enterprise Allowance
6. Back to Education Allowance (BTEA)
7. Family Income Supplement
8. Received no payment(s) under any of these schemes

**Note: Description of Scheme**

The Part-Time Job Incentive Scheme is a scheme which allows persons who are long-term unemployed to take up part-time employment for up to 24 hours per week and receive a special weekly income supplement called the Part-Time Job Allowance. Participants in this scheme are expected however to continue to make efforts to find full-time work.

➤ **Job\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the unemployment support scheme)**

*Ask if Jobseek in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Jobseek> categories*

**<Name> are you currently in receipt of a payment under the <jobseek> scheme?**

1 Yes

2. No

.

➤ **Job\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (Number of weeks in receipt of a payment under the unemployment support scheme)**

*Ask if Jobseek in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Jobseek> categories*

**<Name> for how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive a payment under the <jobseek> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 52.

➤ **Job\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (Weekly amount received from unemployment support scheme)**

*Ask if Jobseek in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Jobseek> categories*

**<Name> what was the weekly amount that you received under the <jobseek> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note: Unemployment Benefit.** To qualify for unemployment benefit the respondent must have at least 39 weeks PRSI paid since he/she first started work and 39 weeks PRSI paid in the relevant tax year. To qualify for unemployment assistance the respondent has to satisfy a means test, this may entail an interview with a social welfare inspector.

**Note: Back to Work schemes.** There are 2 types of Back to Work schemes, 1 for employees and the other to encourage unemployed people to become self-employed. Under these schemes an individual can keep a certain percentage of their social welfare payments over a given period (3 –4 years) and they can also keep secondary benefits (provided their household income remains under a specified amount). Secondary benefits include Fuel allowances and the Medical card.

**Note: Back to Education Allowance scheme.** An unemployed person, a single parent or somebody with a disability, may be able to pursue approved second-or third-level education courses through the Back to Education Allowance scheme. Participants in the scheme receive a standard rate of payment that is not means tested. The allowance is payable for the duration of the course.

Respondents who are have never left full time education are not routed to this question ( i.e. if Left\_Ed =1, then this question is not asked). To qualify for BTEA a respondent must be in receipt of Unemployment benefit or assistance or a One-Parent family Payment or Blind Person's pension or Disability Allowance for at least 6 months.

There is also a question on Back to Education allowance earlier in the questionnaire in the Ed\_Grant question. Edit checks on interviewed households ensure that if a value is collected in both parts of the questionnaire it isn't included twice in the final data set.

➤ **Illness\_B (Illness supports)**

Ask if PPS\_SW = 2

If the PPS No was not collected

**<Name> have you received any payments from the Department of Social and Family Affairs or from a Health Service Executive (HSE) at any time during the last 12 months under any of the following schemes?**

1. Illness Benefit (formerly known as Disability Benefit)
2. Disability Allowance
3. Blind Person's Pension
4. Invalidity Pension
5. Injury Benefit
6. Disablement Benefit
7. Dependent Parents pension
8. Infectious diseases maintenance allowance
9. Received no payment(s) under any of these schemes

➤ **Ill\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the illness support scheme)**

Ask if Illness\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)

If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Illness\_B> categories

**<Name> are you currently in receipt of a payment under the <Illness\_B> scheme?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Ill\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Number of weeks in receipt of a payment under the illness support scheme)**

Ask if Illness\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)

If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Illness\_B> categories

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive a payment under the <Illness\_B> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 52.

➤ **Ill\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Weekly amount received from illness support scheme)**

Ask if Illness\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)

If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Illness\_B> categories

**<Name> What was the weekly amount that you received under the <Illness\_B> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Illness Benefit is a payment made by the Department of Social and Family Affairs to those in Ireland who are aged under 66 and incapable of work because of illness and **have enough social insurance contributions**. In general in Ireland, there is no existing employment legislation on the issue of sick pay or sick leave. This means that if a person is on sick leave from employment (either with a medical certificate or not) then he/she is **not automatically entitled** to pay from employment. Instead, it is at the discretion of the employer to decide his/her own policy on sick pay and sick leave, subject to employment contract or terms of employment

### **If a person is not entitled to pay for sick leave**

If there is no entitlement in a person's terms and conditions of employment to pay during sick leave, he/she may apply for Illness Benefit if he/she have enough social insurance contributions

### **If a person is entitled to pay for sick leave**

Where there is an entitlement in a contract of employment to sick pay, the employer will probably require the employee to sign over any Illness Benefit payment from the Department of Social and Family Affairs to the employer for as long as the sick pay continues.

**Note:** Disability Allowance is a weekly allowance paid to people with a disability in Ireland that are aged 16 or over and under age 66. The disability must be expected to last for at least one year and the allowance is subject to both medical suitability and a means test.

**Note:** Blind Person's Pension is payable to blind people and those with low vision. The person is required to undergo an eye test. This pension is means tested.

**Note:** Invalidity Pension is a social insurance payment made to people in Ireland who have been incapable of work and receiving Illness Benefit for at least twelve months before the date of their claim. (This applies to those who will continue to be incapable of work for at least a further twelve months). It may be possible to go onto Invalidity Pension after a shorter period if the illness or disability is of such a nature that the person is unlikely to be able to work for the rest of his/her life. At age 65, the rate of payment increases to the same rate as Retirement Pension. Invalidity Pension is taxable. Somebody who is in receipt of Invalidity Pension is also entitled to a Free Travel Pass and may also be entitled to the Household Benefits Package (i.e. The Electricity Allowance, The Natural Gas Allowance, The Electricity (Group Account) Allowance, The Bottled Gas Refill Allowance, The Telephone Allowance The Free Television Licence).

### **Rules**

A person must have at least 260 (i.e. 5 years) paid contributions since entering insurance and at least 48 contributions paid or credited in the last complete tax year before the date of the claim. The person may be allowed to do rehabilitative type work (max. 20 hours per week) and retain the Invalidity Pension.

**Note:** Injury Benefit is one of the benefits available under the Occupational Injuries Scheme. It is a weekly payment made if somebody is unfit for work due to an accident at work or because he/she contracted a disease due to the type of work they do. An occupational disease is a disease that one contracts in the course of his/her work, for example, from contact with physical or chemical agents. Diseases from an occupation are generally contracted over time but may occasionally develop from a once-off accident at work.

**Note:** Disablement Benefit is a payment under the Occupational Injuries Scheme which is payable to an insured person who suffers a loss of physical or mental faculty as a result of an occupational accident or a prescribed occupational disease. Disablement Benefit may be paid as a once off gratuity or in the form of a Disablement Pension.

**Note:** Constant Attendance Allowance is paid weekly if a respondent is so seriously disabled as to need someone to help him/her at home, this is paid as a supplement .

**Note:** If a person was wholly or mainly dependent on his/her child for financial support, he/she may be entitled to a Dependent Parent's Pension if the child died a work-related death or died while receiving Disablement Pension. This pension may be significantly reduced if the deceased child was married.

The recipient of a Dependent Parents Pension may also be entitled to a Bereavement Grant and may also be entitled to a Fuel Allowance, Free Travel, the Household Benefits Package (see under **Amt\_III\_IP** for a description of this package) and a Medical Card.

**Note:** Infectious Disease Maintenance Allowances are paid by the Health Service Executive (HSE) to certain people with infectious diseases that are under a certain income threshold. Examples of infectious diseases that qualify a person for an 'Infectious Disease Maintenance Allowance' are as follows; Diphtheria, Dysentery, Salmonellosis, Tuberculosis, Typhoid, paratyphoid fevers, Typhus and viral haemorrhagic diseases.

➤ **Med\_Carea (Medical Care)**

*Ask if PPS\_SW = 2 and Calc<66*

*If respondent is under 66 and if the PPS No was not collected*

**<Name> Have you received a Medical Care payment from the Department of Social and Family Affairs at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Med\_Careval (Amount received in Medical Care)**

Ask if Med\_Care=1

If the respondent received a Medical care payment

**<Name> What was the amount of the Medical Care payment(s) you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 9999.99.

**Note:** If the respondent was injured at work or contracted an occupational disease, he/she can claim for the cost of certain expenses which are not paid by the Health Service Executive (HSE).

➤ **Parent\_B (Family supports)**

Ask if PPS\_SW = 2

If the PPS No was not collected

**<Name> have you received any payments from the Department of Social and Family Affairs or from a Health Service Executive (HSE) at any time during the last 12 months under any of the following schemes?**

1. One-Parent Family Payment (OFP)
2. Maternity Benefit
3. Adoptive Benefit
4. Guardian's Payment (Contributory)
5. Guardian's Payment (Non-contributory)
6. Deserted Wife's Allowance
7. Deserted Wife's Benefit
8. Health and Safety Benefit
9. Received no payment(s) under any of these schemes



➤ **Par\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the family support scheme)**

*Ask if Parent\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Parent\_B> categories*

**<Name> are you currently in receipt of a payment under the <Parent\_B> scheme?**

1. Yes

2. No

.

➤ **Par\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Number of weeks in receipt of a payment under the family support scheme)**

*Ask if Parent\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Parent\_B> categories*

**<Name> for how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive a payment under the <Parent\_B> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 52.

➤ **Par\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Weekly amount received from family support scheme)**

*Ask if Parent\_B in (1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8)*

*If respondent is currently in receipt of a payment under any of the <Parent\_B> categories*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount that you received under the <Parent\_B> scheme?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Maternity Benefit is a payment to employee or self-employed women that satisfy certain PRSI conditions.

**Note:** Adoptive benefit is a payment for an adopting mother or a single male who adopts a child. It is available to both employees and the self-employed that satisfy certain PRSI conditions.

**Note:** Health and Safety Benefit is a payment for employed women if they are pregnant, have recently had a baby or are breastfeeding and cannot continue at their employment because of a risk to their health and safety.

**Note:** One-Parent Family Payment is a payment for men and women who are bringing up a child without the support of a partner.

A person may apply for this payment if:

He/she is unmarried, widowed, a prisoner's spouse, separated or divorced, or if his/her marriage has been annulled and is no longer living with his/her spouse

**Note:** The Department of Social and Family Affairs make no new Deserted Wife's Benefit/Allowance payments. These payments are now made under the One-Payment Family Payment. Deserted Wife's Allowances/Benefits that have been made long term continue to be made under these schemes.

➤ **FIS**

➤ **(Family Income Supplement)**

*Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1 AND No\_Pers >1 AND Under 23=1 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*Or Ask if Wrk\_Lstyr=1 AND No\_Pers>1 AND Under 23=1 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is working, there is more than 1 household member at least one of which is Under 23 and the respondent didn't give his/her PPS No*

*If the respondent is not working but worked in the last year, there is more than 1 household member at least one of which is Under 23 and the respondent didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received Family Income Supplement at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Fis\_Weeks (Weeks in receipt of Family Income Supplement)**

*Ask if Fis in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received FIS*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive Family Income Supplement?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Fis\_Amt (Weekly value of Family Income Supplement)**

*Ask if Fis in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received FIS*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Family Income Supplement you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Family Income Supplement (FIS) is a weekly tax-free payment for families, including one-parent families, at work on low pay.

To qualify one needs to meet all the following conditions:

an employee in paid full-time employment which is expected to last for 3 months,

work at least 19 hours every week, or 38 hours every fortnight,

have at least one qualified child who normally lives with the person and/or is supported by him/her. A qualified child is any child under age 18 or aged 18 to 22 if in full-time education,

average weekly family income is below an amount specified for the family size.

➤ **Carers (Carer's Allowance/Benefit)**

*Ask if Calc>17 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is 18 years or over and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received Carer's Benefit or Carer's Allowance at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Carers\_Alwks (Weeks in receipt of Carers Allowance)**

*Ask if Carers in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received either a Carer's Benefit or Carer's Allowance*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive Carer's Allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Carers\_Alamt (Weekly value of Carers Allowance)**

*Ask if Carers\_Alwks > 0*

*If the respondent received a Carer's Allowance (i.e. the number of week in receipt of a carer's allowance was > 0)*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of the Carer's Allowance you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

➤ **Carers\_Bewks (Weeks in receipt of Carers Benefit)**

*Ask if Carers in (1,2) and Carers\_Alwks < 52*

*If the respondent received either a Carer's Benefit or Carer's Allowance and received Carers Allowance for less than 52 weeks*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive Carer's Benefit?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Carers\_Beamt (Weekly value of Carers Benefit)**

*Ask if Carers\_Bewks>0*

*If the respondent received a Carer's Benefit*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of the Carer's Benefit you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Carer's Allowance is a means-tested payment for carers on low incomes who live with and look after certain people who need full-time care and attention. To qualify the person must be over 17 years and care for the person on a full-time basis.

Carer's Benefit was introduced in 2000, it is an insurance related i.e. not means tested scheme in that the Carer must satisfy certain PRSI conditions. Carer's Benefit is available for a maximum of 15 months.

➤ **Pre\_Retire (Pre-Retirement Allowance)**

*Ask if Calc>54 and <67 and PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is aged under 67 and over 54*

**<Name> Have you received a Pre-Retirement Allowance at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Pre\_Retwks (Weeks in receipt of Pre-Retirement Allowance)**

*Ask if Pre\_Retire in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received a Pre-Retirement Allowance*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive a Pre-Retirement Allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Pre\_Retamt (Weekly value of Pre-Retirement Allowance)**

*Ask if Pre\_Retire in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received a Pre-Retirement Allowance*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Pre-Retirement Allowance you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** The Pre-Retirement Allowance (PRETA) is available to people in Ireland aged 55 and over who have left the labour force. It is means tested and recipients no longer have to sign on as they do not need to be available for work.

The Social Welfare Reform and Pensions Bill 2006 abolished the Pre-Retirement Allowance and from the 4th July 2008 Pre Retirement Allowance is abolished for new customers but existing recipients are not affected and continue to receive it.

➤ **State\_Ret (State Pension (transition))**

*Ask if Calc>64 and PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is aged over 64 and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received a State Pension (transition) from the Department of Social and Family Affairs at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **State\_Retwk (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (transition))**

*Ask if State\_Ret in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received a Retirement Pension (Social Welfare)*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive the State Pension (transition)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **State\_Wkamt (Weekly value of State Pension (transition))**

*Ask if State\_Ret in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received a Retirement Pension (Social Welfare)*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of the State Pension (transition) you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.



**Note:** State Pension (transition), formerly known as Retirement Pension, is payable to people in Ireland aged 65 who have retired from work and who have enough social insurance contributions. It is not means tested. In general, the recipient must have been an employee and paid full-rate social insurance contributions, but a small number of self-employed people also qualify.

At age 66, the recipient may transfer to the State Pension (contributory). Whether he/she transfers or not, the retirement condition ends at 66. In effect, the recipient may not be employed or self-employed while receiving a State Pension (transition) before the age of 66, but, after that, he/she may earn an income from any source.

One should apply for State pension (transition) 4 months before reaching the age of 65.

### Rules

Must be aged 65, be retired and have enough social insurance contributions.

#### ➤ **Old\_Agepen (State Pension (Contributory or Non-Contributory))**

*Ask if Calc>65 and PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is aged over 65 and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received a State Pension (Contributory or Non-Contributory) from the Department of Social and Family Affairs at any time during the last 12 months?**

**❗ These were known as Old Age Contributory and Old Age Non-Contributory pensions.**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

#### ➤ **Con\_Pen (State Pension (Contributory))**

*Ask if Old\_Agepen in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received an Old Age Pension*

**<Name> Did you receive a State Pension (Contributory) in the last 12 months?**

**❗ This was known as a Contributory Old Age Pension.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Old\_Conwks (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (Contributory))**

Ask if Con\_Pen=1

*If the respondent received a Contributory Old Age Pension*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive the Old Age Contributory Pension/ State Pension (Contributory)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Old\_Conamt (Weekly value of State Pension (Contributory))**

Ask if Con\_Pen=1

*If the respondent received a Contributory Old Age Pension*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Contributory Old Age Pension/ State Pension (Contributory) received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

➤ **Noncon\_Pen (State pension (Non-Contributory))**

Ask if Con\_Pen=2

*If the respondent received an Old Age Pension but didn't receive a Contributory Pension*

**<Name> Did you receive a State Pension (Non-Contributory) in the last 12 months?**

**❗ This was known as a Non-Contributory Old Age Pension.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Old\_Nconwks (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (Non-Contributory))**

*Ask if Noncon\_Pen=1*

*If the respondent received a Non-contributory Old Age Pension*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive the Non-Contributory Old Age Pension?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Old\_Nconamt (Weekly value of State Pension (Non-Contributory))**

*Ask if Noncon\_Pen=1*

*If the respondent received a Non-Contributory Old Age Pension*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of the Non-Contributory Old Age State Pension Non-Contributory during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Old Age Contributory Pension (State Pension Contributory) is a social insurance payment made to people age 66 or over who satisfy certain conditions. The pension is not means tested. To qualify an individual should have started paying social insurance contributions (at full or modified rate) before reaching 56. People living alone or over 80 receive additional allowances.

➤ **Widow\_Pen (Widow/Widower's pension)**

Ask if Currmarr=1 and PPS\_SW=2

If the respondent is a widow or widower and didn't give his/her PPS No

**<Name> Have you received a Widow or Widower's (Survivor's) pension at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Widow\_Con (Widow's/ Widower's Contributory Pension)**

Ask if Widow\_Pen in (1,2)

If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Pension

**<Name> Did you receive a Widow's or Widower's (Survivor's) Contributory pension?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Widow\_Cwks (Weeks in receipt of Widows Contributory Pension)**

Ask if Widow\_Con=1

If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Contributory Pension

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive the Widow's or Widower's (Survivor's) Contributory Pension?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Widow\_Camt (Weekly value of Widows Contributory Pension)**

*Ask if Widow\_Con=1*

*If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Contributory Pension*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Widow's or Widower's (Survivor's) Contributory Pension you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

➤ **Widow\_Nonc (Widow/Widower's Non-Contributory Pension)**

*Ask if Widow\_Con=2*

*If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Pension but not a contributory one*

**<Name> Did you receive a Widow's or Widower's Non-contributory pension?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Widow\_Nwks (Weeks in receipt of Widow's Non-Contributory Pension)**

*Ask if Widow\_Nonc=1*

*If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Non-Contributory Pension*

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive the Widow's or Widower's Non-Contributory Pension?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Widow\_Namt (Weekly value of Widow's Non Contributory Pension)**

Ask if Widow\_Nonc=1

*If the respondent received a Widow/Widower Non-Contributory Pension*

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of the Widow's or Widower's Non-Contributory Pension you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** A Contributory Widow's/Widower's Pension (CWP) may be payable if either the deceased person or the spouse has enough PRSI contributions. In order to qualify a person must, of course, be a widow or widower and must not be living with another person as man and wife. If divorced and if the person would have been entitled to a CWP had he/she remained married, then the person retains an entitlement to the CWP. The pension is payable regardless of other income.

**Rules**

A person automatically qualifies for a Widow's/Widower's Pension if his/her late spouse was receiving either a Retirement Pension or Old Age Contributory Pension, which included an increase for a dependent spouse (or would have included such an increase but for the fact that the spouse was in receipt of Old Age Non Contributory Pension, Blind Pension or Carer's Allowance).

➤ **WP\_Grant (Widowed Parent Grant)**

Ask if Under\_23=1 and CurrMarr = 1.

*If respondent is currently widowed and there is a person usually resident in the household under 23 years of age.*

**<Name> Did you receive a Widowed Parent Grant during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** The Widowed Person's Bereavement Grant is a once-off payment to widows or widowers with dependant children whose spouse died after 1st December 1999. This grant is payable in addition to the Bereavement Grant for insured people.

➤ **Child\_Ben (Child Benefit)**

Ask if  $Calc > 15$  AND  $No\_Pers > 1$  AND  $Under\_23 = 1$  or 'Don't know' AND  $PPS\_SW = 2$

If respondent is 16 years or over, there is more than 1 household member at least one of which is under 23 and the respondent didn't give his/her PPS No

**<Name> Child Benefit payments**

**Have you received Child Benefit payments (formerly Children's Allowance) at any time during the last 12 months?**

**Child Benefit is normally paid to the child's mother or step mother, if the child does not live with the mother or stepmother then Child Benefit may be paid to the child's father or stepfather. Be careful, not to double count Child Benefit.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Child\_Bno (Number of qualifying children for Child Benefit)**

Ask if  $Child\_Ben = 1$

If the respondent received Child Benefit

**<Name> For how many children did you receive this payment?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

➤ **Child\_Bmth (If Child Benefit payments were received for each of last 12 months for all qualifying children)**

*Ask if Child\_Ben=1*

*If the respondent received Child Benefit*

**<Name> Did you receive Child Benefit payment for the child (children) for every month during the last 12 months?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** Child benefit is paid for each qualified child. There are no PRSI conditions or means test. Child Benefit can be received in respect of children aged 16,17 or 18 in full-time education or physically or mentally disabled

➤ **Back\_School (Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance)**

*Ask if Calc>15 AND Under\_23=1 AND No\_Pers >1AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is over 15, there is a household member(s) under 23 AND the respondent didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received a Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance in the last 12 months?**

**ⓘ Be careful not to double count Back to School Clothing and Footwear allowance**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No



➤ **Two\_Eleven (Children in 2-11 year age bracket receiving Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance)**

*Ask if Back\_School =1*

*If respondent received a Back to School Allowance*

**<Name> For how many children in the 2-11 year age group did you receive the allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9.

➤ **Twelve\_Two (Children in 12-22 year age bracket receiving Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance)**

*Ask if Back\_School =1*

*If respondent received a Back to School Allowance*

**<Name> For how many children in the 12-22 year age group did you receive the allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9.

**Note:** This allowance helps towards the cost of children's school uniforms and footwear. There are 2 rates of payments, one for children aged 2 to 11 and the other for children aged 12 to 22. This is why the questions are asked in the format above.

➤ **Swaa (Supplementary Welfare Allowance)**

Ask if Wrk\_Stus=1 or 2 AND PPS\_SW=2

Or Ask if Notw\_Type =1,2,4 or 5 AND PPS\_SW=2

If the respondent is working or unemployed and didn't give his/her PPS No

If the respondent is 'Not working' (excluding those in full-time education) and didn't give his/her PPS No

**<Name> Have you received Supplementary Welfare Allowance (through your Community Welfare Officer) at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Swa\_Weeks (Weeks in receipt of SWA)**

Ask if Swa in (1,2)

If the respondent received SWA

**<Name> For how many weeks during the last 12 months did you receive Supplementary Welfare Allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

➤ **Swa\_Amt (Weekly value of SWA)**

Ask if Swa in (1,2)

If the respondent received SWA

**<Name> What was the weekly amount of Supplementary Welfare Allowance you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999.99.

**Note:** Supplementary Welfare Allowance provides a basic weekly allowance as a right to eligible people who have little or no income.

People with low incomes may also qualify for a weekly supplement under the Scheme to meet certain special needs. In addition, payments can also be made in respect of urgent or exceptional needs.

➤ **Spec\_Diet (Special diet/heating supplement)**

*Ask if Calc>15 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received supplements for special heating or dietary needs at any time during the last 12 months?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Spec\_Damt (Value of special diet/heating supplement)**

*Ask if Spec\_Diet in (1,2)*

*If the respondent receives a special diet or heating supplement*

**<Name> What was the total value of these supplements you received during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 9999.99.

➤ **Rent\_Supp (Rent Supplement)**

*Ask if Calc>15 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If respondent is 16 years or over and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**Rent Allowance.**

**<Name> Did you receive any allowance, subsidy or other payment for renting costs at any time during the last 12 months, for example, Rent Supplement under the Supplementary Welfare Allowance scheme obtained from the Community Welfare Officer at the Health Service Executive (HSE)?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Rent\_Sup\_M (Months in receipt of Rent Supplement)**

*Ask if Rent\_Supp in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received Rent Supplement*

**<Name> For how many months did you receive this allowance?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 12.

➤ **Rent\_Sup\_A (Monthly value of Rent Supplement)**

*Ask if Rent\_Supp in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received Rent Supplement*

**<Name> How much did you receive per month?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 1500.

**Note:** Respondents living in private rented accommodation in Ireland and receiving a social welfare or Health Services Executive (HSE) payment, may qualify for a rent supplement from their local Health Services Executive (HSE) Area. Rent Supplement is paid to people living in private residential accommodation who cannot provide for the cost of their accommodation from their own resources. Prior to 1 February 2005 there was a requirement that applicants had to be renting for six months in the preceding twelve months to qualify for Rent Supplement. This requirement has been discontinued. From 1 February 2005 applicants must currently be renting accommodation, they must have been able to afford the rent from their own resources when they started to rent and should have had a reasonable expectation that they would continue to be able to afford the rent into the future. This provision does not apply to all applicants. The amount of rent supplement is calculated by the HSE's Community Welfare Officer and will generally ensure that income after paying rent does not fall below a minimum level.

➤ **Ber\_Grant (Bereavement Grant)**

*Ask if Calc>15 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received a bereavement grant in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Bereavement Grant is based on PRSI contribution. If the person hasn't adequate insurance payments then there is a grant available from the Department of Health called the 'Grant for burial expenses' this is under the Supplementary Welfare Allowance scheme.

➤ **Other\_Sch (Other payment scheme (not already specified))**

*Ask if Calc>15 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*Ask if Calc>15 AND PPS\_SW=2*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over and didn't give his/her PPS No*

**<Name> Have you received payment from a Health Service Executive (HSE), FAS or from the Department of Social and Family Affairs which has not already been mentioned?**

1. Yes and currently in receipt of the payment
2. Yes but not currently in receipt of the payment
3. No

➤ **Other\_Styp (Description of social welfare scheme under which additional payments were received)**

*Ask if Other\_Sch =in (1,2)*

*If the respondent received another payment*

**<Name> Could you please describe the payment?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

**Note:** There are some DSFA and Health Service Executive (HSE) administered schemes that have not been mentioned in the previous questions. If a respondent has received money from one of these schemes, please record details of the scheme in this text box. The value of this/these schemes will be recorded in the next question

➤ **Other\_Samt** (Total amount received in other social welfare schemes)

Ask if Other\_Sch in (1,2)

If the respondent received another payment

**<Name> What was the total payment you received from this scheme (these schemes) during the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Foreign\_SW** (If received a social welfare payment from another country)

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Have you received a social welfare payment from another country in the last 12 months?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Foreign\_Type** (Type of social welfare payment received from another country)

Ask if Foreign\_SW=1

If the respondent received a foreign social welfare payment

**<Name> could you please describe the payment and the currency in which it is/was received?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

➤ **ForSW\_Per (Period foreign social welfare payment covered)**

*Ask if Foreign\_SW=1*

*If the respondent received a foreign social welfare payment*

**<Name> How long a period did your last payment cover?**

- 2. Week
- 3. Fortnight
- 4. Four Week period
- 5. Month
- 6. Quarter
- 7. Year
- 8. Other

➤ **NetFW\_Amt (Amount received in foreign social welfare payment)**

*Ask if Foreign\_SW=1*

*If the respondent received a foreign social welfare payment*

**<Name> What was the amount of this last payment (in the currency in which it was received)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.



➤ **Foreign\_W (Number of weeks in the last year payments from foreign social welfare scheme covered)**

*Ask if Foreign\_SW=1*

*If the respondent received a foreign social welfare payment*

**<Name> How many weeks during the last 12 months did these payments cover?**

**❗ e.g. If the respondent received 26 payments each covering a 2 week period then the payments covered 52 weeks.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 52.

## 17. Personal Deprivation Questions

### ➤ SVDP (If received donation(s) from charitable organisations)

Ask if Calc > 15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**Have you received a payment from a charitable organisation at any time during the last 12 months?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

### ➤ SVDP\_Type (Description of type of payment from charitable organisation)

Ask if SVDP = 1

If the respondent received a payment from a charitable organisation

**<Name> Could you please describe the payment?**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters.

### ➤ SVDP\_Amt (Amount received from charitable organisation)

Ask if SVDP = 1

If the respondent received a payment from a charitable organisation

**<Name> What was the total payment you received from charitable organisations in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 99999.99.

➤ **Per\_Sav (Savings)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Can you save some of your income regularly?**

**❗ Income includes social welfare income or inter household transfer of money in addition to employment income.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Repay\_Burd (Debt repayment burden)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name>**

**Do you make repayments of debts from hire purchases or loans other than mortgages or loans connected with the house and if so how much of a financial burden is the repayment(s)?**

**❗ If the respondent had no loans over the last 12 months PLEASE CODE 4.**

1. Repayment is a heavy burden
2. Repayment is somewhat of a burden
3. Repayment is not a burden at all
4. Not applicable (No loans)

➤ **Hunger**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> During the last fortnight was there ever a day (i.e. from getting up to going to bed) when you did not have a substantial meal due to lack of money?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Cold**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Have you ever had to go without heating during the last 12 months through lack of money? (I mean have you had to go without a fire on a cold day, or go to bed to keep warm or light the fire late because of lack of coal/fuel?)**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Soc\_Life (Social life)**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Did you have a morning, afternoon or evening out in the last fortnight, for your entertainment (something that cost money)?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **No\_Soclife (Reason for no entertainment in the last 2 weeks)**

Ask if Soc\_Life=2

If the respondent didn't have a social outing in the last fortnight

**<Name> For what main reason haven't you had a morning, afternoon or evening out in the last fortnight?**

1. Didn't want to
2. Full social life in other ways
3. Couldn't afford to
4. Couldn't leave the children
5. Illness
6. Other

➤ **No\_Soctxt (Reason for no entertainment in the last 2 weeks (text))**

Ask if No\_Soclife=6

If the reason for no social life is 'Other'

**Please specify the reason.**

Enter a text of at most 40 characters

➤ **Mobile (Mobile phone)**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Do you own a mobile phone?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Mob\_Afrd (Ability to afford mobile phone)**

*Ask if Mobile=2*

*If the respondent doesn't own a mobile phone*

**<Name> Would you like to have a mobile phone but you cannot afford it?**

1. Yes

2. No

## 18. Health Questions

### ➤ Priv\_Care (If respondent has private health insurance)

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> I am now going to ask you some health related questions**

**Have you private medical insurance either in your own name or through another family member?**

1. Yes, in own name
2. Yes, as a family member
3. No

### ➤ Priv\_Type (Health insurance plan)

Ask if Priv\_Care =1 or 2

If respondent has medical health insurance

**<Name> Which medical insurance scheme/plan are you covered by?**

1. VHI Group A	9. VHI Group D Options	17. AvivaHealth Scheme
2. VHI Group B	10. VHI Group E Options	18. Other
3. VHI Group C	11. VHI Health Steps	
4. VHI Group D	12. VHI Global	
5. VHI Group E	13. Quinn Healthcare Essential Scheme	
6. VHI Group A Options	14. Quinn Healthcare Essential Plus	
7. VHI Group B Options	15. Quinn Healthcare Health Manager Scheme	
8. VHI Group C Options	16. Quinn Healthcare Gold	

**Note:** Value 18 'Other' includes the Garda health insurance scheme and the ESB scheme.

➤ **Med\_Card (If respondent has Medical card or GP visit card)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Are you covered by a medical card?**

1. Yes, Medical card
2. Yes, GP visit card
3. No

**Note:** This question is asked even of those covered by private medical insurance. In the Health module (QNHS) approximately 5% of those with medical cards also had private insurance. The Over 70s are entitled to medical cards.

Certain people in Ireland who do not qualify for a medical card may apply for a GP (family doctor) Visit Card. GP Visit Cards allow individuals and families who qualify, to visit their family doctor for free. The GP Visit Card was announced in 2005 as a new initiative to assist those who did not qualify for a medical card on income grounds but for whom the cost of visiting a GP was often prohibitively high.

➤ **Free\_GP (Free GP visits)**

*Ask if GP\_visit >1 and Med\_card in (1,2)*

*If the respondent has a medical card or GP visit card*

**<Name> How many free GP visits have you had in the last 4 weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

➤ **Free\_Meds (Free medicines)**

*Ask if Med\_Card=1*

*If the respondent has a medical card*

**<Name> How many free prescriptions have you had filled in the last 4 weeks?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.



➤ **DOA\_Treat** (If respondent received dental, ophthalmic or aural treatment)

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Have you had free or subsidised dental, ophthalmic or aural treatment over the last 12 months?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **DOA\_Type** (Dental, Ophthalmic or Aural treatment scheme)

Ask if DOA\_Treat=1

If the respondent received free (subsidised) Dental, Ophthalmic & Aural treatment

**<Name> Was the treatment under the social insurance treatment benefit scheme, medical card or another scheme?**

1. Treatment under social insurance treatment benefit
2. Medical card holder
3. Other

**Note:** To qualify for dental, ophthalmic (optical benefit & contact lenses) and Aural (hearing Aids) under the social insurance benefit scheme the insured person must satisfy certain PRSI contribution conditions.

➤ **Hosp\_Stay (Hospital stay)**

Ask if Calc>15

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Have you had to spend a night in a hospital as an inpatient over the last 12 months?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **State\_Hosp (Days in-patient in public hospital)**

Ask if Hosp\_Stay=1

If the respondent had a hospital stay in the last 12 months

**<Name> Could you please tell me whether you were an inpatient in a state funded hospital and the Number of nights spent in a state funded hospital?**



**If the respondent didn't spend any nights in a state funded hospital (public) please key 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 365.

➤ **Priv\_Hosp (Days in-patient in private hospital)**

Ask if Hosp\_Stay=1

If the respondent had a hospital stay in the last 12 months

**<Name> Could you please tell me whether you were an inpatient in a private hospital and the number of Nights spent in a private hospital?**



**If the respondent didn't spend any nights in a private hospital) please key 0.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 365.

**Note:** If the respondent hasn't spent any night in a state funded PUBLIC hospital then insert 0 (likewise for a private hospital if he/she wasn't an inpatient in a private hospital). If the respondent was a private patient in a public hospital, then the number of nights spent in hospital should be coded to **State\_Hosp** i.e. State funded (Public) hospital. State funded (i.e. Health Service Executive (HSE) and Voluntary) and private hospitals are separately distinguished. The latter are few in number and readily known. Note that the Mater and St. Vincent's hospitals in Dublin (State funded) have private hospitals attached. These private hospitals are coded to the 'private' category.

➤ **Hlth\_stus (Health status)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> How is your health in general?**

1. Very Good
2. Good
3. Fair
4. Bad
5. Very Bad

➤ **Smoke**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Do you smoke?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Chron\_ill2 (Type of chronic illness)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

**<Name> Do you have any of the following long-standing conditions?**

1. Blindness, or a serious vision impairment.
2. Deafness, or a serious hearing impairment.
3. A difficulty with basic physical activities such as walking, climbing stairs, reaching lifting or carrying.
4. An intellectual disability.
5. A difficulty with learning, remembering or concentrating.
6. A psychological or emotional condition.
7. A difficulty with pain, breathing or any other chronic illness or condition.
8. None of the above.

Enter at most 7 values. Numeric 1-8

➤ **III\_Type2 (Type of chronic illness (text))**

*Ask if Calc>15 and Chron\_ill2 =7*

*If respondent is 16 years or over and suffers from a chronic (long-standing) illness or condition*

**<Name> Please describe the nature of your illness?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

- **Chron\_ill3 (Difficulty doing the following activities due to chronic illness)**
- Ask if  $\text{chron\_ill2} = 1 - 7$  and  $\text{Calc} > 15$

**<Name> Do you have difficulty in doing any of the following activities?**

1. Dressing, bathing or getting around inside the home.
2. Going outside the home alone to shop or visit a doctor's surgery.
3. Working at a job or business or attending school or college.
4. Participating in other activities, for example leisure or using transport.
5. None of the above

Numeric 1-5

- **III\_Type3 (Nature of difficulty) (text)**

Ask if  $\text{Calc} > 15$  and  $\text{Chron\_ill3} = 4$

If respondent is 16 years or over and has difficulty participating in

**<Name> Please describe the nature of your illness?**

Enter a text of at most 60 characters.

- **Chron\_ill (Chronic illness)**

Ask if  $\text{chron\_ill2} = 8$

If the respondent is 16 years or over

**<Name> Do you suffer from any other long-standing (chronic) illness or condition (health problem)?**

**❗ Problems that are seasonal or recurring should be included.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Lim\_Act (Limited activity)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> For at least the last 6 months have you been limited in activities people usually do, because of a health problem? (If limited, specify whether strongly limited or limited).**

1. Yes, strongly limited
2. Yes, limited
3. Not limited

**Note:** If the respondent has recently become limited because of a health problem and expects the limitation to persist for 6 months then code either 1 or 2.

➤ **Dent\_Cnslt (If unmet need for Dental consultation)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Was there any time during the last 12 months when you personally, really needed a dental examination or treatment but you did not receive it?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **No\_d\_Cnslt (Reason for not consulting a dentist)**

*Ask if Dent\_Cnslt=1*

*If the respondent needed a dental consult*

**<Name> What was the main reason for not consulting a dentist?**

1. Could not afford to (too expensive)
2. Waiting list
3. Could not take time off work (or could not take time off from caring for children or others)
4. Too far to travel or no means of transport
5. Fear of dentist/examination/treatment
6. Wanted to wait and see if problem got better on it's own
7. Didn't know any good dentist
8. Other reason

➤ **Med\_Cnslt (If unmet need for Medical consultation)**

*Ask if Calc>15*

*If the respondent is 16 years or over*

**<Name> Was there any time during the last 12 months when you personally, really needed a medical examination or treatment for a health problem but you did not receive it?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **No\_Med\_Cnslt (Reason for not consulting a doctor)**

*Ask if Med\_Cnslt=1*

*If the respondent needed a medical consult*

**<Name> What was the main reason for not consulting a medical specialist?**

1. Could not afford to (too expensive)
2. Waiting list
3. Could not take time off work (or could not take time off from caring for children or others)
4. Too far to travel or no means of transport
5. Fear of doctor/hospitals/examination/treatment
6. Wanted to wait and see if problem got better on its own
7. Didn't know any good doctor or specialist
8. Other reason

➤ **ModIntro (Module introductory question)**

**<Name>I am now going to ask you some general questions related to household expenses and how the household budget is managed**



➤ **IncContr (Contribution of income to household)**

➤ *Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>Which proportion of your personal income is pooled for common household expenses or savings and for other household member's expenses or savings?**

1. All personal income
2. More than half of personal income
3. About half of personal income
4. Less than half of personal income
5. None

Numeric 1 - 5

➤ **AccessBank (Access to bank account)**

➤ *Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>Do you have access, meaning the right to withdraw funds for personal use, to a bank account, either yours or another household member's?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **OthAccessBank**

Ask if AccessBank = 1

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>Does anyone else in the household have access to this account?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **WhoAccessBank**

Ask if OthAccessBank = 1

Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+

**<Name>How many more people in the household have access to this bank account?**

Numeric

➤ **InCouple (Part of couple in this household)**

Ask if 'CoupleHouse'=1 and no\_pers.1 and the person is aged 16+

**<Name>Are you part of a couple in this household, where both members of the couple are 16 years of age or over?**

1. Yes
2. No

Only choose Yes if the other member of the couple is 16 years of age or over

➤ **WhoShoppingCP (Decision-making on everyday shopping)**

Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+

**<Name>Who in your couple is generally more likely to take decisions on everyday shopping?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner

Numeric 1-3

➤ **WhoKidsCP (Decision-making on spending on the children)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+ and household contains at least 1 child*

**<Name>Who in your couple is generally more likely to take decisions on important expenses to make for the child(ren)?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner

Numeric 1-3

➤ **WhoFurnitureCP (Decision-making on expensive purchase of consumer durables and furniture)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+*

**<Name>Who in your couple is generally more likely to take decisions on expensive purchases of consumer durables and furniture?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner

Numeric 1-3

➤ **WhoBorrowsCP (Decision-making on borrowing money)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+*

**<Name>Who in your couple is generally more likely to take decisions on borrowing money?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner
4. Never arisen

Numeric 1-4

➤ **WhoSavingsCP (Decision-making on saving money)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+*

**<Name>Who in your couple is generally more likely to take decisions on saving money?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner
4. Never arisen

Numeric 1-4

➤ **WhoDecisionsCP(Important decision-making in general)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and respondent is part of the couple aged 16+*

**<Name>Who in your couple, on the whole, is more likely to have the last word when taking important decisions, not just financial ones?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More my partner

Numeric 1-3

➤

➤

➤ **CohabLength(Years living together)**

*Ask if CoupleHouse=1 and InCouple=1*

*Ask if household contains a couple aged 16+ and respondent is member of couple*

**<Name>How many years have you been living together as a couple?**

Numeric

➤ **WhoShoppingHH(Decision-making on everyday shopping)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2*

**<Name>Who in your household is generally more likely to take decisions on everyday shopping?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member

Numeric 1-3

➤ **WhoKidsHH(Decision-making on spending on the children)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2 and household contains at least 1 child*

**<Name>Who in your household is generally more likely to take decisions on important expenses to make for the child(ren)?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member

Numeric 1-3



➤ **WhoFurnitureHH(Decision-making on expensive purchase of consumer durables and furniture)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2*

**<Name>Who in your household is generally more likely to take decisions on expensive purchases of consumer durables and furniture?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member

Numeric 1-3

➤ **WhoBorrowsHH (Decision-making on borrowing money)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2*

**<Name>Who in your household is generally more likely to take decisions on borrowing money?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member
4. Never arisen

Numeric 1-4

➤ **WhoSavingsHH (Decision-making on saving money)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2*

**<Name>Who in your household is generally more likely to take decisions on saving money?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member
4. Never arisen

Numeric 1-4

➤ **WhoDecisionsHH (Important decision-making in general)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and CoupleHouse = 2*

**<Name>Who in your household, on the whole, is more likely to have the last word when taking important decisions, not just financial ones?**

1. More me
2. Balanced
3. More another household member

Numeric 1-3

➤ **PerExpenses (Expenses for own personal consumption)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>Apart from regular expenses, do you feel free to spend money on yourself without asking other members of your household for your personal consumption, leisure and hobbies?**

1. Yes, always or almost always
2. Yes, but only when I consider the price to be reasonable
3. Never or almost never (except for purchases of minor importance)
4. Such expenses are not wanted/needed

Numeric 1-4

➤ **KidsNeeds (Children's needs including pocket money)**

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and household contains at least 1 child*

**<Name>Do you feel free to spend money on children's needs, including pocket money, without asking other households member's opinions?**

1. Yes, always or almost always
2. Yes, but only when I consider the price to be reasonable
3. Never or almost never (except for purchases of minor importance)
4. Such expenses are not wanted/needed

Numeric 1-4

➤ **CommuteTime (Time spent commuting to and from work per week)**

*Ask if household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ and PES = employed*

**<Name>How many hours do you spend commuting to and from work in a typical working week?**

Numeric 0-99



➤ **LeisureTime (Time spent on leisure per week)**

*Ask if respondent 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>How many hours of leisure do you have in a typical week?**

Numeric 0-99

➤ **HouseworkCare (Time spent on housework and childcare per week)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1*

*Ask if respondent 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>How many hours do you spend on housework, childcare or care for dependents in a typical week?**

Numeric 0-99

➤ **MoneyOnSelf (Money spent on self per month)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1*

*Ask if respondent 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

**<Name>How much money do you usually spend on yourself per month, on leisure, clothing, personal care, alcohol and tobacco for your own use?**

Numeric 0-99

➤ **MoneyOnKids (Money spent on kids per month)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

Ask if respondent 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+ with at least 1 child

**<Name>How much money do you usually spend on the child(ren) in the house per month, on leisure, education, health, clothing, toys and hobbies, personal care which you purchase for the child(ren) ?**

Numeric 0-99

➤ **P\_Commnt (Comment box)**

**❗ Please insert (if relevant) comments regarding this completed personal interview for <Name>**  
**Press RETURN to continue if there are no relevant comments.**

Enter a text of at most 80 characters.

➤ **LASTQ\_PD (End personal questionnaire)**

**<Name> Thank you for taking part in the SILC survey**

**❗ Please press L to end interview.**

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

## 19. Household Questionnaire

### ➤ Wh\_Ans\_HS (Will somebody answer the housing questions)

*Will somebody answer the housing questions now?*

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

### ➤ No\_Ans\_H (Person number of household member answering household questionnaire)

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

*Please enter the line number of the person who is answering the housing questions.*

**i** *The person who answers these questions should be the Head of Household.*

The Names of the household members are listed here (assuming personal questionnaires are complete)

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

**Note:** If you have skipped a person's personal interview then the line option for this person will not appear on the screen. If you key the line number of the skipped household member for the variable **No\_Ans\_H** then the following error message is activated.

***This person has not answered age and may be less than 16 years of age.***

This is because in the case of a skipped person the age questions have not yet been asked. If an interviewer is happy that the respondent is 16 years or over then the interviewer can suppress the error check.

Given that the household-level response is going to be attributed to all household members, it is essential that the information be collected from someone who can, in some sense, 'speak for' the household.

For instance, if the 'selected respondent' is the 16-year old son or daughter, this person is highly unlikely to be able to provide good quality information on such issues as the mortgage or rent payments, housing costs etc.

The household respondent will be chosen according to the following priorities:

Priority (1): the person responsible for the accommodation;

Priority (2): a household member aged 16 and over whom is the best placed to give the information.

➤ **Kid\_Intro (introduction text to Under 16 questionnaire)**

*Ask if Under 16=1*

*If there is a household member between 2 and 15 years*

***The following questions relate to the child/children in the household aged between 2 and 15  
Press return to continue***

➤ **Dwelling (Type of dwelling)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Is this dwelling unit a***

1. Detached House?
2. Semi-detached house?
3. Terraced house?
4. Apartment/Flat/Bedsitter?
5. Mobile Home/Caravan/Temporary Building?
6. Houseboat?
7. Other?

➤ **Apart\_Type (Type of apartment)**

*Ask if Dwelling=4*

*If dwelling type is an Apartment/Bedsitter?*

**Is this dwelling an**

1. Apartment or flat in a building with less than 10 dwellings?
2. Apartment or flat in a building with 10 dwellings or more?
3. Bedsitter in a building with less than 10 dwellings?
4. Bedsitter in a building with 10 dwellings or more?

**Note:** House means that no internal space or maintenance and other services are normally shared with other dwellings. Sharing of a garden or other exterior areas is not precluded.

- Detached means the dwelling has no common walls with another.
- Semi-detached refers to two dwellings sharing at least one wall, and 'terraced' refers to a row of (more than two) joined-up dwellings.
- Apartments or flats in a building normally share some internal space or maintenance and other services with other units in the building.
- Other kind of dwelling includes accommodations that are situated in buildings that are for use other than housing (schools, ...)

➤ **Rooms (Numer of rooms in dwelling)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***How many rooms in the dwelling unit?***

***The following should not be counted as rooms: kitchenette, scullery/utility room, bathroom, toilet, garage, consulting rooms, office, shop.***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

**Note:** A room is defined as a space of a housing unit of at least 4 square meters such as normal bedrooms, dining rooms, living rooms and habitable cellars and attics with a height over 2 meters and accessible from inside the unit.

- Kitchens are not counted unless the cooking facilities are in a room used for other purposes; only exclude it if the space is used only for cooking. Thus for example, kitchen-cum-dining room is one room in the count of rooms.

- The following space of a housing unit does not count as rooms: bathrooms, toilets, corridors, utility rooms and lobbies. Verandas, lounges and conservatories do count only if they are used all year round.

- A room used solely for business use is excluded, but is included if shared between private and business use.

- If the dwelling is shared by more than 1 household all rooms are counted for the owner/tenant except those exclusively used by the other households.

➤ **B\_rooms (Number of bedrooms in dwelling)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***How many bedrooms in the dwelling?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 20

➤ **Dwel\_Size (If respondent can estimate the size of the dwelling)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

**Could you give me the approximate size of your dwelling in**

1. Square feet
2. Square metres
3. Unable to estimate the size of the dwelling

➤ **Dwel\_Meas (Size of the dwelling)**

*Ask if Dwel\_Size in (1,2)*

**What is the approximate size of your dwelling?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 10000

➤ **Const (Year dwelling was constructed)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***In what year was the dwelling constructed?***

- 0. Don't know
- 1. Before 1919
- 2. 1919-1940
- 3. 1941-1960
- 4. 1961-1970
- 5. 1971-1980
- 6. 1981-1985
- 7. 1986-1990
- 8. 1991-1995
- 9. 1996-2000
- 10. 2001-2005
- 11. 2006 or later

➤ **Own\_Rent (If dwelling is owned or rented)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Do you (or a member of the household) own or rent the dwelling?**

1. Own
2. Rent

**Note:** The owner of the accommodation should be a member of the household. If for instance the accommodation is provided by a relative (such as by parents to their children) who is not a member of the household, then Rent should be keyed i.e. 2. A person is owner if he possesses a title deed independently if the house is fully paid or not.

➤ **Own\_Dwel (If owned outright or with a mortgage)**

Ask if Own\_Rent=1

If the respondent owns the dwelling

**Is your dwelling**

1. Owned outright?
2. Owned with a mortgage (including joint owner rental with the local authority)?
3. Owned under the tenant purchase scheme?

**Note:** This question relates to formal mortgage arrangements (i.e. loan) used to purchase the accommodation occupied by the household. A formal arrangement means that there is a legal contract and fixed repayments at regular intervals.

If the accommodation was purchased with a loan from a relative (e.g. father) or from a Bank the arrangement would be regarded as a mortgage only if there are regular "contractual type" fixed repayments. If there are no regular fixed repayments (e.g. loan repaid at Head of household's convenience) the arrangement is treated as a "personal loan" (not a mortgage) and the accommodation should be treated as "owned outright". The organisation financing a house mortgage always retains the property title and lease for safekeeping; this is sufficient confirmation of the existence of a true "mortgage". If a loan or mortgage is not for home purchase (i.e. if it is for home improvement or some other purpose) it becomes in effect a "personal loan".



➤ **Per\_Own1 (Person 1 that owns the dwelling)**

Ask if Own\_Rent=1 and No\_Pers>1

*If the respondent owns the dwelling and there is more than 1 household member*

**Could you please tell me which household member(s) owns the dwelling?**

**❗ Please insert the person number. If jointly owned, please insert the person number of the eldest joint owner**

The Names of the household members are listed here (assuming personal questionnaires are complete)

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

**Note:** There is no age cut-off for this variable, e.g. if a household member is 2 months old, then the line on which this person appears is an option for this variable.

➤ **Per\_Own2 (Person 2 that owns the dwelling)**

Ask if Own\_Rent=1 and No\_Pers>1

*If the respondent owns the dwelling and there is more than 1 household member*

**❗ If a number of household members jointly own the dwelling please insert the person number of the second eldest joint owner.**

**If the dwelling is not jointly owned with another household member PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE.**

The Names of the household members are listed here (assuming personal questionnaires are complete)

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

**Note:** If this question is not relevant e.g. a single parent with an infant child then PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE.

➤ **FTB\_Morg (If first time buyers)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel in (2,3)*

*If the respondent owns the dwelling with a mortgage*

**Are <Per\_Own1> and <Per\_Own2> first time buyers?**

1 Yes

2 No

➤ **Time\_Own (Length of time dwelling is owned)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent=1*

*If the respondent owns the dwelling*

**How long (in years) has <Name>(s) owned the dwelling?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99.

**Note:** if less than 6 months please code as 0. If dwelling jointly owned the name of the other person will also appear in question.

➤ **Morg\_Agency (Mortgage lender)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

**From whom did you get the loan or mortgage to purchase this dwelling?**

1. Building Society
2. Local Authority
3. Insurance company
4. Bank
5. Housing Finance Agency
6. Other

**Note:** Building Societies are the most common ("interest and principal" arrangement) and Insurance Companies and Banks are also involved. Local Authority and Housing Finance Agency loans can be availed of by low income households. The residual category covers all other sources. For example, a house loan from an employer would be coded here as long as it is not a Building Society, Insurance Co. or Bank. Private loans would also be coded here as long as there was a definite agreed repayment arrangement.

➤ **Morg\_in\_Am (Mortgage interest amount)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

***Do you know the amount of interest you paid on your mortgage in the last 12 months?***

***If yes specify that amount.***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.

**Note:** The lending institution issues an annual 'Certificate of Interest' This states explicitly the amount of mortgage interest paid over a 12 month period.

➤ **Morg\_Type (Type of mortgage)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

***Is your mortgage?***

1. An Endowment mortgage
2. An Annuity mortgage
3. An Interest only mortgage

**Note: ENDOWMENT MORTGAGES** In this arrangement an endowment policy is taken out with an Insurance Company either before or at the same time as the mortgage, and it is arranged that when this policy matures after a specified number of years it will cancel out (i.e. pay off) the original sum (i.e. the principal) borrowed under the mortgage. The full principal remains outstanding until the policy matures and interest is paid on the full amount until then. Effectively, the mortgage repayments consist of interest and the endowment policy premiums.

**ANNUITY MORTGAGES** This is the usual type of mortgage arrangement. The money borrowed for the purchase of the house is repaid over an agreed number of years; interest being paid on the amount outstanding at any particular time. Usually the payments in any one year consist partly of repayments of the original loan (i.e. the principal) and partly of interest. The same total amount is normally paid each year (assuming interest rates remain constant), and as time goes on the interest part becomes smaller and the principal repayments get larger as more and more of the original amount borrowed is repaid.

**INTEREST ONLY MORTGAGES** This option was only introduced to the questionnaire in Quarter 3, 2006. The reason for this is that interviewers reported that an increasing number of respondents answered 'Interest only mortgage' when asked about the type of their mortgage. An endowment mortgage is an interest only mortgage but in addition to endowment policies there are other types of interest only mortgages e.g. policies where the borrowed principal is repaid by a matured pension.

This is where you only repay the interest on your mortgage each month, so you'll need some sort of investment plan to pay off the capital, e.g. a pension, an endowment policy, an ISA or other long term investment plan. When your investment matures, you cash in the plan and use it to pay off your mortgage loan. You are responsible for the repayment of the capital when the mortgage reaches the end of the term.

➤ **Fix\_Var (Fixed or variable mortgage)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

***Is your mortgage rate fixed?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **M\_i\_Rate (Mortgage interest rate)**

*Ask if Fix\_Var=1*

*If mortgage is fixed*

**What rate is your mortgage fixed at?**

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 15.00.

➤ **Morg\_Mthly (Monthly mortgage payment)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

**How much is your present monthly mortgage repayment before mortgage interest relief?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999.

**Note:** Again this should be available on a bank statement, as most mortgages will be paid by direct debit. TRS (Tax relief at source) is credited to accounts on instruction of the Revenue Commissioners.

➤ **Morg\_Yr (Year mortgage was taken out)**

*Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

**In what year was your mortgage taken out?**

Enter a numeric value between 1960 and 2020.

➤ **Loan\_Term (Term of mortgage)**

Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

**What is the term of your mortgage (in years)?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 40.

➤ **Orig\_Morg (Original mortgage)**

Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

**What was the original amount of the mortgage?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

**Note:** In some cases a person may re-mortgage a property in order to obtain money for housing purposes (e.g. repairs, renovations, maintenance etc.) or for non-housing purposes. What we are looking for is the Original amount of the mortgage.

➤ **Morg\_Curr (If original mortgage amount is in Euro or pounds)**

Ask if Orig\_Morg >0 and If Morg\_Yr<2002

*If the Original Mortgage >0 and if the mortgage was taken out before 2002*

**The amount you have just given, is this amount in Euro or Pounds?**

1. Euro
2. Pounds

➤ **C\_Morg (If original mortgage was topped up)**

Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3

If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme

**Have you re-mortgaged or topped-up your mortgage?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **CurrMorg (Original mortgage + topped up amount)**

Ask if C\_Morg=1

If re-mortgaged or topped up

**What was the total amount borrowed when you re-mortgaged? (i.e the outstanding amount of the original mortgage+ top-up amount)**

**Interviewer: Please ensure that the value keyed is in Euro.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999

➤ **Out\_Princ (Outstanding principal)**

Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3

If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme

**How much of the principal amount remains outstanding?**

**❗ If the respondent re-mortgaged, then this question asks the amount of the original mortgage that is outstanding.**

**Please ensure that the value given for this variable is in Euro.**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Morg\_Supp (If received Mortgage interest supplement)**

Ask if Own\_Dwel=2 or 3

*If the dwelling is owned with a mortgage or under a tenant purchase scheme*

***Did you or anybody in your household receive a mortgage interest supplement, under the Supplementary Welfare Allowance Scheme at any time in the last 12 months or any other regular payment for housing costs from the Community Welfare Officer at the Health Service Executive (HSE)?***

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** The purpose of mortgage interest supplement is to provide short-term income support to eligible people who are unable to meet their mortgage interest repayments in respect of a house which is their sole place of residence. The supplement assists with the interest portion of the mortgage repayments only. The capital element of the repayment is not taken into account in calculating the amount of supplement payable as it is not considered appropriate that the Exchequer should repay part of the initial loan and thereby provide assistance towards the accumulation of a capital asset on the part of the individual concerned.

A person may be entitled to a supplement towards the amount of mortgage interest payable by him or her in respect of his or her residence provided that:

- he or she is habitually resident in the State (effective 1 May 2004);
- the loan agreement was entered into at a time when, in the opinion of the Health Service Executive, the person was in a position to meet the repayments;
- the residence in respect of which the loan is payable, is not offered for sale.

➤ **Morg\_s\_Amt (Amount received in mortgage interest supplements)**

Ask if Morg\_Supp=1

*If the household received a mortgage interest supplement*

***What was the monthly amount received?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.



➤ **Morg\_s\_Mth (Months in receipt of mortgage interest supplement)**

*Ask if Morg\_Supp=1*

*If the household received a mortgage interest supplement*

***For how many months did you receive the payment in the 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 12.

➤ **Morg\_s\_crt (If currently in receipt of mortgage interest supplement)**

*Ask if Morg\_Supp=1*

*If the household received a mortgage interest supplement*

***Are you currently receiving this payment?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **PrivLlord (Private Landlord)**

*Ask if own\_rent = 2 (rented)*

***Do you rent from a private Landlord?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Rent\_Dwel, (Type of rent paid)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent =2*

*If the dwelling is rented*

***When you consider the amount you pay in rent would you consider that your dwelling is rented?***

**❗ If rent free Code as 4.**

1. At market price?
2. At a price lower than the market price?
3. From the Local Authority?
4. Rent free (i.e. the landlord receives no rent)?

➤ **Free\_Utility (If rent free does household pay for utilities)**

*Ask if Rent\_Dwel=4*

*If the dwelling was rent free*

***Do you have to pay for electricity/gas and heating?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Ten\_Rent (Total rent paid in last 12 months)**

*Ask if Rent\_Dwel=1,2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is rented at market price, at an amount lower than market price or from a local authority*

***How much has the household paid in rent (before rent allowances if applicable) in the last 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 99999.

➤ **Loc\_Rent (Local authority rent)**

Ask if *Rent\_Dwel=3*

*If the respondent rents from a local authority*

***How much rent do you pay weekly to the local authority?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999.99.

➤ **Monthly\_Ren (Monthly Rent amount)**

Ask if *Rent\_Dwel=1 or 2*

*If the dwelling is rented at market price, at an amount lower than market price*

***What was the amount your household paid in rent in the last month?***

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 9999.99.

➤ **Rent\_Char (If Charges for utility bills are included in rent)**

Ask if *Rent\_Dwel=1,2 or 3*

*If the dwelling is rented at market price, at an amount lower than market price or from a local authority*

***Does the rent include known charges to cover any of the following services, electricity, gas, oil/solid fuel or heating/hot water?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Amt\_Elec (If rent covers electricity costs)**

*Ask if Rent\_Char=1*

*If rent includes known charges*

***Does your rent cover your electricity costs?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Amt\_Gas (If rent covers gas costs)**

*Ask if Rent\_Char=1*

*If rent includes known charges*

***Does your rent cover your gas costs?***

1. Yes
2. No
3. Not applicable for the household

➤ **Amt\_Oil (If rent covers oil costs)**

*Ask if Rent\_Char=1*

*If rent includes known charges*

***Does your rent cover your oil costs?***

1. Yes
2. No
3. Not applicable for the household

➤ **Per\_Rent1 (Person 1 who rents the dwelling)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent =2*

*If the dwelling is rented*

**Could you please tell me which household member(s) rents the dwelling?**

**❗ Please insert the person number. If jointly rented, please insert the person number of the eldest renter.**

The Names of the household members are listed here (assuming personal questionnaires are complete)

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

➤ **Per\_Rent2 (Person 2 who rents the dwelling)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent =2*

*If the dwelling is rented*

**❗ If a number of household members jointly rent the dwelling please insert the person number of the second eldest joint renter. If the dwelling is not jointly rented with another household member PRESS RETURN TO CONTINUE.**

The Names of the household members are listed here (assuming personal questionnaires are complete)

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

➤ **Time\_Rent (Time rented)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent =2*

*If the dwelling is rented*

**How long (in years) has <Name>(s) rented the dwelling at the rental rate currently paid?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 20.

➤ **Input\_Rent (Estimated rent household would pay for equivalent dwelling)**

*Ask if Own\_Rent=1*

*Or Ask if Rent\_Dwel=2,3,or 4*

*If the dwelling is owned by a family member*

*If the dwelling is rented from a local authority, is rented at a rate under the market rate  
or is rented rent free*

***How much do you think you would pay as monthly rent (net of charges for heating, electricity etc.) if you rented a similar dwelling?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Apt\_Charge (Service charge for flat/apartment)**

*Ask if Dwelling = 4 and Own\_Rent=1*

*If the household own the Apartment*

***How much is the annual service charge for your flat/apartment?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 10000.

**Note:** Apartment owners are usually obliged to pay an annual service charge for the upkeep of common areas in their development. These charges are sometimes referred to as Management charges and include an amount for structural insurance and refuse collection charges.

➤ **Chrg\_LocAu (If paid local authority charge)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Did you make payments to cover any of the following in the last 12 months?  
Local Authority charges, Private refuse collection charges or DOMESTIC Water  
Charges?**

**❶ In the case of Apartment owners, if these charges are included in the Annual  
Service Charge, please key 2.**

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Water charges are imposed by local authorities around Ireland. Commercial water charges are levied on all businesses in the country and must be paid to the local authority. Domestic water charges were abolished in 1997, but if you are a member of a group water scheme, you may still have to pay a certain amount for your domestic water. Water charges are used specifically to maintain and improve the water and waste water systems.

Most local authorities provide domestic refuse collections and householders availing of this service are charged. The cost of “tags” should be included and most households will have an idea of their total local authority or private refuse collection charges as there is tax relief on domestic service charges.

➤ **Amt\_LocAu (Local authority charge paid in year)**

Ask if Chrg\_LocAu=1

If the household paid Local Authority charges, private refuse collection charges or Water scheme charges

**How much did you pay in Local Authority charges (including the cost of “Tags”),  
private refuse collection charges and Water scheme charges in the last 12  
months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** The Pay-Per-Use System of charging for refuse collection has come into operation in many local authority areas. It requires participants to attach a bin tag to their bin when leaving it out for collection. The household pays for the tags.

➤ **Chrg\_GdRnt (Ground rent)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Did you pay any ground rent in the last 12 months?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Amt\_GdRnt (Ground rent amount paid)**

*Ask if Chrg\_GdRnt=1*

*If the household paid Ground rent*

***How much did you pay in Ground rent charges in the last 12 months?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** There are different types of ownership of property in Ireland. Owning the leasehold interest in a property means that you own just the building and not the land it is on and that your ownership is for a fixed number of years. If you own a leasehold property, you must pay a ground rent to your landlord because he or she owns the ground it is built on. The amount of ground rent paid varies. Often this landlord will be your local authority, for instance, in Dublin; it may be Dublin City Council. Owning the freehold interest in a property means that you own the land and buildings (if any) outright. There is no period of years attached to the ownership. Ground rent does not affect freehold property.



➤ **Hse\_ReV (If spent money on major housing repairs)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**During the past 12 months did your household spend money on major home improvements such as door or window replacement, extensions, major plumbing or electrical work?**

1 Yes

2 No

➤ **Hse\_ReVa (Amount spent on major housing improvements)**

Ask if Hse\_ReVa=1

If money spent on home improvements

**How much did you spend in total on these major home improvements in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999

➤ **Door\_Win (Amount spent on doors/windows)**

Ask if Hse\_ReVa=1

If money spent on home improvements

**How much did you spend on door or window replacement (including double glazing, building porch/conservatory etc.) in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999

➤ **Extens (Amount spent on extensions)**

Ask if Hse\_ReVa=1

If money spent on home improvements

**How much did you spend in total on extensions, conversions (including new bedrooms, kitchens, bathrooms, toilets, garage, walls, patios, drives, garden sheds, attic conversions etc.) in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999

➤ **Maj\_Plum (Amount spent on plumbing)**

Ask if Hse\_ReVa=1

If money spent on home improvements

**How much did you spend on Major Plumbing/Heating/Electrical work (including central heating installation, new chimney, re-wiring, re-plumbing, new shower, toilet, burglar alarm etc.) in the last 12 months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999

➤ **Chrg\_SrMnt (If spent money on regular dwelling maintenance )**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Apart from these major items, has your household spent any money on (minor) home repairs, up-keep of the dwelling in normal decorative order or dwelling maintenance in teh last year??**

**❶ Included here is the cost of up-keeping the dwelling in normal decorative order and repairs .e.g. costs associated with servicing a boiler and painting the dwelling.**

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** Only the regular maintenance and repairs should be included. Eurostat describes it as 'regular maintenance or repairs of the dwelling are distinguished by two features: first, they are activities that have to be undertaken regularly in order to maintain the dwelling in good working order; second, they do not change the dwelling's performance, capacity or expected service life.' Therefore the costs to be considered here include, service of boilers, painting and any preventive maintenance activities.

➤ **Amt\_SrMnt (Total amount spent on dwelling maintenance)**

*Ask if Chrg\_SrMnt=1*

*If household spent money on maintenance & repair*

***How much did you pay in regular maintenance and repair charges in the last 12 months?***

*Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.*

➤ **Decor (Amount spent on decorating)**

*Ask if Chrg\_SrMnt=1*

*If household spent money on maintenance & repair*

***About how much did you spend on up-keeping the dwelling in normal decorative order (e.g. painting wallpapering etc.) in the last two months?***

*Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.*

➤ **Min\_Plum (Amount spent on minor plumbing)**

Ask if Chrg\_SrMnt=1

If household spent money on maintenance & repair

**About how much did you spend on minor plumbing, electrical, heating repairs (including, new taps, sockets, light fittings, gutters, pipes, radiators, servicing of central heating etc.) in the last two months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.

➤ **Ktch\_Fit (Amount spent on shelves, kitchen fittings)**

Ask if Chrg\_SrMnt=1

If household spent money on maintenance & repair

**About how much did you spend on replacement of kitchen fittings, shelves, cupboards, built-in wardrobes etc.) in the last two months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.

➤ **Str\_Rep (Amount spent on minor structural repairs)**

Ask if Chrg\_SrMnt=1

If household spent money on maintenance & repair

**About how much did you spend on minor repairs to the structure, (incl. Rebuilding walls/fences, repairing roofs, plasterwork, windows, doors, floors, re-laying tarmac, (re-) insulating etc.) in the last two months?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 999999.

➤ **Hse\_Ins (If paidHouse insurance)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Do you have the structure and/or the contents of this dwelling insured?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Typ\_Ins (Type of house insurance paid)**

*Ask if Hse\_Ins=1*

*If household have structure and/or contents insurance*

***What type of insurance policy (policies) do you have covering your dwelling/contents?***

1. Policy which covers the dwelling structure (separately)
2. Policy which covers contents (separately)
3. Policy which covers both structure and contents
4. Separate policies covering structure and contents separately

➤ **Struct\_pre (Structural insurance premium)**

*Ask if Typ\_Ins=1 or Typ\_Ins=4*

*If the household pays structural insurance*

***How much is your annual structural insurance premium?***

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Cntent\_Pre (Content insurance premium)**

Ask if Typ\_Ins=2 or Typ\_Ins=4

If the household pays content insurance

**How much is your annual contents insurance premium?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

➤ **Joint\_Pre (Content & structural insurance premium)**

Ask if Typ\_Ins=3

If the household's insurance covers both structure and contents

**How much is the annual insurance premium in respect of this policy?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999.

**Note:** The household member may pay for insurance by direct debit and particulars relating to payment will be available on a bank statement. If the respondent is renting then it is unlikely that he/she is paying structural insurance, except in the case of a TV aerial, where the landlord may demand structural insurance to insure the roof against damage caused by a falling aerial.

➤ **Ins\_hc\_Val (Insured value of house & contents)**

Ask if Typ\_Ins=3

If the household's insurance covers both structure and contents

**What is the insured value of the dwelling and contents?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Ins\_h\_Valu (Insured value of house)**

Ask if Typ\_Ins=3

If the household's insurance covers both structure and contents

**What is the insured value of the dwelling?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Dwel\_Val (Value of dwelling)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**What would you say is the market value of the dwelling occupied by your household?**

Enter a numeric value between 0 and 9999999.

➤ **Rent\_Arr (If in rent or mortgage arrears)**

Ask if Rent\_Dwel =1, 2 or 3 or Ask if Own\_Dwel =2 or 3

If the dwelling is rented (not rent free) or is owned with a mortgage or through a tenant purchase scheme

**In the last 12 months, did it happen that the household was unable to pay rent or to make a mortgage repayment for the main dwelling on time, due to financial difficulties?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Util\_Arr (Utility Arrears)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***In the last 12 months, did it happen that the household was unable to pay utility bills (heating, electricity, gas, refuse collection) for the main dwelling on time, due to financial difficulties?***

***Telephone bills should NOT be considered as utility bills.***

1. Yes
2. No
3. Not applicable as the household doesn't have any utility bills

➤ **HP\_HH (Hire purchase and other loan arrears)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***Excluding mortgages does any household member have any loans or does any household member have to pay hire purchase instalments ?***

1. Yes
2. No



➤ **HP\_Arr (Hire purchase and other loan arrears)**

Ask if HP\_HH=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***In the last 12 months, did it happen that the household was unable to pay hire purchase instalments or other loan payments (besides mortgage repayments) on time, due to financial difficulties?***

1. Yes
2. No
3. Not applicable as the household has no loan or hire purchase repayments

**Note:** This question asks whether the household has been in arrears at any time in the last 12 months that is, unable to pay as scheduled repayments for hire purchase or other non-housing loans. (i.e. the household should exclude mortgage repayments as a question on arrears on mortgage arrears has already been asked)  
Other loans for decoration, maintenance, refurbishment etc. and problems on repayments of credit cards are included. The presence of a bank overdraft does not count as arrears for the purpose of this item.

➤ **Oth\_Bills (Inability to pay bills)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***In the last twelve months, did it happen that the household was unable to pay any other bills (education, health, ...) on time, due to financial difficulties?***

1. Yes, once
2. Yes, twice or more
3. No

➤ **Bank\_Acc (If household has bank current account)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Do you or does anyone else in your household have a bank current account that is used for day-to-day management of money?***

**❗ *Current Account Standard services offered by a current account include a cheque book and a debit (Laser) card.***

1. Yes

2. No

**Note:** Bank current account: These offer day-to-day money management facilities such as various flexible payment methods to allow customers to distribute money directly to others. Standard services offered by current accounts include a chequebook, the facility to arrange standing orders, direct debits and payment via a debit card. A savings account is not a current account where no such facilities are available.

Standing orders are customers' instructions to their bank to pay a set amount, to a named beneficiary, at regular intervals (say on the 1st of the month) – either for a specific period of time or until cancelled. A standing order requires the customer's bank to *send* the money. Typically, a standing order might be used to pay a fixed amount to a savings account.

Direct debits are customers' authority for beneficiaries to claim payments (variable in amount and frequency) from the customers' accounts and customers' instructions to their bank to allow the taking of those payments. A direct debit requires the beneficiary to *claim* the money). A direct debit is more likely to be used to make payments that can vary from time to time e.g. mortgage.

➤ **Debt**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Has the household had to go into debt within the last 12 months to meet ordinary living expenses such as mortgage repayments, rent, food, Christmas or back-to-school expenses?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Free\_Elec (Free electricity)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Has any household member received a Free Electricity Allowance (including cash electricity allowance) at any time during the last 12 months?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** Free electricity allowance is payable to people getting certain social welfare payments, other qualifying payments (e.g. Health Service Executive (HSE) payments) or who are aged 66 or over and satisfy a means test.

➤ **Free\_Gas**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Has any household member received a Natural Gas allowance (including cash gas allowance) at any time during the last 12 months?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** The Natural Gas Allowance is an alternative to the Free Electricity Allowance for people whose homes are connected to a natural gas supply.

➤ **Fuel\_All (Fuel allowance)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Has any household member received a Fuel Allowance at any time during the last 12 months?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

**Note:** Only one fuel allowance is payable to any one household and this is the reason that this question appears on the household questionnaire and not on the personal questionnaire. There are certain conditions for qualification including age and receipt of payments from the Health Service Executive (HSE) or the DSFA.

➤ **Smokeless (Smokeless fuel allowance)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1 and Fuel\_All = 1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Has any household member received a smokeless fuel allowance in the last 12 months?***

1. Yes
2. No

**Note:** This allowance helps low income households meet the extra costs of using smokeless or low smoke fuels in areas where the sale of bituminous fuel is banned. Therefore this question is relevant in urban areas where this ban is in place.

➤ **Heating (Type of heating)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Is your dwelling heated by?***

1. Central Heating
2. Other fixed heating (e.g. Stoves, fireplace)
3. Portable heating (e.g. Superser heaters or similar)

➤ **Amen\_RnWt (Amenities If household has running water)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Does the dwelling have any or all of the following**

**Running water (piped)?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Amen\_HtWt (If household has Hot water)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Hot water (piped)?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Air\_Con (If household has Air conditioning)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Air Conditioning?**

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Amen\_BtSh (If household has a Bath)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Bath or shower?**

1. Yes, for sole use of the household
2. Yes, shared
3. No

➤ **Amen\_Tlet (If household has a Toilet)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Toilet (internal)?**

1. Yes, for sole use of the household
2. Yes, shared
3. No

➤ **Amen\_DbGl (If dwelling has Double glazing)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Double glazing?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Amen\_BgAl (If dwelling has Burglar alarm)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Burglar alarm?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Amen\_SmAl (If dwelling has a Smokealarm)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Smoke alarm?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Amen\_PtDr (If dwelling has a Patio door)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Patio doors?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No



➤ **Amen\_Garg (If dwelling has a Garage)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Garage?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Gar\_ow\_Rt (Garage owned or rented)**

*Ask if Amen\_Garg=1*

*If the dwelling contains a garage*

**Is the garage owned or rented?**

1. Own
2. Rent

➤ **Tele\_Fix (Telephone)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***I am going to ask you questions about whether or not the household possesses certain items. It does not matter whether the item is owned or rented.***

***If the household does not have an item, could you please tell me whether the household:***

- would like to have it but cannot afford it?, or;***
- does not have it for another reason?***

***Telephone {fixed line (not a mobile)}***

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

**Note:** In the case of this and following questions which inquire regarding 'Possession' of certain items, Possession of the item does not necessarily imply ownership: the item may be rented, leased or provided on loan.

In the case of telephones, this question inquires re. Possession of a landline (fixed line) phone NOT A MOBILE PHONE. Questions relating to mobile phones appear in personal questionnaire.

➤ **TV**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Colour TV***

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

**Note:** In the case of a colour television, the household is considered to possess it if any member possesses it.

➤ **Sat\_Dish (Satellite dish)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

<b>Satellite Dish</b>
1. Possesses item 2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford 3. Doesn't possess other reason



➤ **Vid\_Rec (Video recorder)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

<b>Video recorder</b>
1. Possesses item 2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford 3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Stereo**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Stereo**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **CD\_Player**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**CD Player**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Camcorder**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Camcorder/Palmcorder**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Computer**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Computer**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

**Note:** In the case of a computer, the household is considered to possess it if any member possesses it. A computer includes a portable computer or a desktop computer, but does not include machines dedicated to video games but without any broader functionality. If a computer is provided ONLY for work purpose, this does not count as possession of the item.

➤ **Wash\_Mac (Washing machine)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Washing machine**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

**Note:** A washing machine includes an automatic washing machine or a non-automatic 'twin-tub'.

➤ **Clo\_Dry (Clothes dryer)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Clothes drier**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Dish\_Wash (Dish washer)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Dish washer**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Vac\_Clean (Vacuum cleaner)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Vacuum cleaner**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Fri\_w\_Fre (Fridge with freezer)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Fridge with separate freezer section**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Fridge**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Fridge**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Deep\_Fre (Deep-freeze)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

**Deep-freeze**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Microwave**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Microwave**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **DF\_fryer (Deep fat fryer)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Deep fat fryer**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Liquidiser**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Liquidiser**

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason



➤ **F\_Proc (Food processor)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Food processor***

1. Possesses item
2. Doesn't possess because cannot afford
3. Doesn't possess other reason

➤ **Cars**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Does your household have a car or van for private use?***

**❗** ***Company cars or vans that are not available for private use are not included.***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **HowMCars (Number of cars in household)**

*Ask if Cars=1*

*If somebody in household has a car/van for private use*

***How many such cars/vans does your household have?***

1. 1
2. 2
3. 3
4. 4
5. 5
6. 6
7. 7
8. 8
9. 9

➤ **WhyNoCars (Why the household has no cars)**

*Ask if Cars=2*

*If no cars/vans in household*

***Does your household have a car or van for private use?***

***❶ Company cars or vans that are not available for private use are not included.***

1. Cannot afford one
2. Other reason

➤ **Damp\_Walls**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Do you have any of the following problems with your dwelling/accommodation***

- a leaking roof?***
- damp walls/floors/foundations?***
- rot in window frames or floor?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Dark\_Rooms**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Is your dwelling too dark, meaning is there not enough day-light coming through the windows?***

1. Yes

2. No

➤ **Noise**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***Is noise from neighbours or noise from the street (traffic, business, factories etc) a problem for your household?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Pollution**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***Is pollution, grime or other environmental problems in the area caused by traffic or industry a problem for your household?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Crime**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***Is crime, violence or vandalism in the area a problem for your household?***

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **Ann\_Hol (Annual holiday)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Can your whole household afford to go for a week's annual holiday, away from home?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Newspaper**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Does your household buy a daily newspaper?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)***

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **InterNt (If household has internet access)**

*Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

*If somebody will answer the household questionnaire*

***Does your household have access to an internet connection?  
Interviewer: Internet connection included connection through mobile phones and televisions***

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Meat\_Meal (Meal with meat)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does your household eat meals with meat, chicken, fish (or vegetarian equivalent) every second day?  
(If no is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Joint (Joint of meat)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does your household have a roast joint (or its equivalent) once a week? (If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Clothes**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Do household members buy new rather than second-hand clothes?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Coat (Overcoat)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does each household member possess a warm waterproof coat?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Shoes**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does each household member possess two pairs of strong shoes?  
(If no is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Furniture (Ability to replace worn out furniture)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does the household replace any worn out furniture?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Warm\_Hse (Warm house)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does the household keep the home adequately warm? (If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Cool\_Hse (If house comfortably cool in the summer)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Is your home comfortably cool during the summer?**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Fam\_meal (Family socialising)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does the household have family or friends for a drink or a meal once a month? (If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason



➤ **Fam\_Pres (Family presents)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Does the household buy presents for family or friends at least once a year?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Hobbies**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Do the household members have hobbies or leisure activities?  
(If no, is it because the household can not afford to or is there another reason)**

1. Yes
2. No because cannot afford
3. No other reason

➤ **Unex\_Exp (Ability to afford unexpected expenses)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Can your household afford an unexpected expense of €1145 without borrowing?  
❗ If the payment was made on credit then the account should be debited within 1 month.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **DealUnexp (How to deal with unexpected expenses)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***How do you deal with unexpected expenditure?***

1. Cut back on other expenditure
2. Use savings
3. Borrow from family, friends, moneylenders, banks, others

➤ **Sec\_Home (If has second home/holiday home/rented residential property)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***Do you (or any member of the household) own a second home/holiday home?***

**❗ Please include any holiday homes or rented residential properties in Ireland or abroad.**

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **No\_SecH (No. of additional properties)**

*Ask if Sec\_Home=1*

*If member of household owns a second property*

***Excluding this dwelling, how many residential properties do you (or other household members) own?***

1. 1

2. 2

3. 3

4. 4

5. 5

6. 6

7. 7

8. 8

9. 9

10. 10

➤ **Whr\_Hme1 (Where 1<sup>st</sup> additional property)**

*Ask if No\_SecH=1 or more*

*If member of household owns 1 or more other properties*

***Where is the first additional residential property?***

1. Republic of Ireland
2. Northern Ireland
3. Africa (North)
4. Africa (Other)
5. Africa (West)
6. Australia and Oceania
7. Austria
8. Belgium
9. Bulgaria
10. Canada
11. Central & South America
12. China
13. Cyprus
14. Czech Republic
15. Denmark
16. Estonia
17. Finland
18. France
19. Germany
20. Greece
21. Holland
22. Hungary
23. Iceland
24. India
25. Italy
26. Latvia
27. Lithuania
28. Luxembourg
29. Malta
30. Middle East and Near East
31. Norway
32. Other
33. Other Asia
34. Other European
35. Pakistan
36. Poland
37. Portugal
38. Romania
39. Slovak Republic
40. Slovenia
41. Spain
42. Sweden
43. Switzerland
44. Turkey
45. United Kingdom
46. United States

➤ **Whr\_Hme2 (Where 2<sup>nd</sup> additional property)**

*Ask if No\_SecH=2 or more*

*If member of household owns 2 or more other properties*

***Where is the second additional residential property?***

Same values as Whr\_Hme1 see above.

➤ **Whr\_Hme3 (Where 3<sup>rd</sup> additional property)**

*Ask if No\_SecH=3 or more*

*If member of household owns 3 or more other properties*

***Where is the third additional residential property?***

Same values as Whr\_Hme1 see above.

➤ **SecH\_Des (Locations of other additional properties)**

*Ask if No\_SecH=4 or more*

*If member of household owns 4 or more other properties*

***Please describe the location(s) of the additional residential properties?***

*Enter a text of at most 80 characters.*

➤ **Hous\_Cost (Burden of housing costs)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***When you think of your household's total housing costs including payments on mortgage or rent, insurance and service charges (refuse removal, regular maintenance and repairs etc).***

***Would you say they are***

1. A heavy burden
2. Somewhat of a burden
3. No burden at all

➤ **Ends\_Meet (Ability to make ends meet)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***A household may have different sources of income and more than one household member may contribute to it.***

***Concerning your household's total monthly or weekly income, with which degree of ease or difficulty is the household able to make ends meet?***

1. With great difficulty
2. With difficulty
3. With some difficulty
4. Fairly easily
5. Easily
6. Very easily

➤ **\_Endsmeet (Lowest monthly income to make ends meet)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

***In your opinion what is the very lowest net monthly income your household would need to make ends meet? Please enter amount in Euro.***

Enter a numeric value between 0.00 and 999999.99.

➤ **IncRegime (How income into house is dealt with)**

➤ Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+

***How do you deal with the incomes you receive in your household?***

1. We put all the money together
2. We keep all the money separate
3. We put some of the money together and keep the rest separate
4. We do not receive any income in the household

➤ **Who Manages (Who manages dealing with common finances)**

➤ Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

***Who is in charge of dealing with the common household finances, i.e. keeping track of money concerning the household as a whole?***

1. One or more household members
2. Another person outside the household is involved in managing the household's finances
3. There are no common household's finances

Numeric 1 - 3

➤ **IdIncPers (Id of person(s) who manage the household finances)**

➤ Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

*Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+*

***Please enter the name of the person(s) managing the household finances***

More than one person may be chosen  
Please check that all those listed are aged 16 or over



- **WhoOutside (Who outside the home manages the finances)**
- Ask if WhoManages = 2

***Who, outside the household, manages your household finances?***

1. A relative
2. A friend
3. A professional/An organisation
4. Other

Numeric 1 – 4

- **PrioritiseExp (Expenditure priorities established)**
- Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+

***How do you establish priorities for household expenditure?***

1. Immediate needs
2. Agreement on what is needed for an essential standard of living
3. Ad-hoc basis
4. Other factors

Numeric 1 – 4

- **GuidanceExp (Household budget guidance)**
- Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

Ask if respondent aged 16+ and household contains at least 2 persons aged 16+

***Have you ever received guidance on how to construct or manage a household budget?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **WhoGuidance (Household budget guidance)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS = 1

Ask if GuidanceExp = 1

***Who has provided you with guidance about managing a household's budget?***

1. A relative
2. A friend
3. A professional/organisation
4. MABS
5. Other

➤ **Former\_HH (If former household members)**

Ask if longitudinal household

***Did anybody, who did NOT live in this household on <Date of last year's interview> and who doesn't currently live in this household, live in this household for a period in excess of 3 months in the interim period?***

1. Yes
2. No

➤ **Former\_Me (How many former household members)**

*Ask if Former\_HH=1*

*If there was a former household member*

**How many such former household members resided in the household  
Enter number of persons?**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 6.

➤ **Name\_FHM**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please identify the person by keying in their first name.**

Enter a text of at most 14 character.

➤ **Surname\_FHM**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please enter <Name> surname.**

Enter a text of at most 21 character.

➤ **Sex\_FHM**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please enter the gender of <Name\_FHM>.**

- 1. Male
- 2. Female

➤ **Days\_FHM (Day of birth)**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please enter (Name\_FHM)'s day of birth (DD-MM-YYYY)**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 31.

➤ **Mth\_FHM (Month of birth)**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please enter (Name\_FHM)'s month of birth (DD-MM-YYYY)**

Enter a numeric value between 1 and 12.

➤ **Yea\_FHM (Year of birth)**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Please enter (Name\_FHM)'s year of birth (DD-MM-YYYY)**

Enter a numeric value between 1890 and 9999.

➤ **Activity\_FHM (Former member's occupational status)**

*Ask if Former\_Me>0*

*If there was a former household member*

**Before <Name\_FHM> moved out of your household, which of the following best describes <Name\_FHM's> activity?**

1. At Work
2. Unemployed
3. Retired
4. Other (e.g. student, home care)

➤ FHM\_R[1], FHM\_R[2], etc. (Relationship to other household members)

***What is <Name\_FHM> > relationship to <name of person on line 1>?***

***What is <Name\_FHM> relationship to <name of person on line 2>? etc.***

1. Husband/Wife
2. Cohabiting Partner
3. Son/Daughter (own or of spouse/partner or adopted/foster)
4. Mother/Father (includes step/adopted/foster)
5. Brother/Sister (includes step/adopted/foster)
6. Grandchild (includes step/adopted/foster)
7. Grandparent (includes step/adopted/foster)
8. Son-in-law/Daughter-in-law
9. Mother-in-law/Father-in-law
10. Other relative
11. No relation

➤ **LastQ\_HS**

Ask if *Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Thank you for answering the household questions for the EU-SILC survey.**

 **Please press L to end interview.**

Enter a text of at most 1 character.

➤ **Participate**

Ask if *Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Certain households will be interviewed, on an annual basis, as part of SILC for up to 4 years. Can your household be included in SILC next year?**

- 1. Yes
- 2. No

➤ **HH\_Cmntbx (Household comment box)**

Ask if *Wh\_Ans\_HS=1*

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please insert (if relevant) comments regarding this household. Press RETURN to continue if there are no relevant comments.**

 **Press INSERT to change/read an already completed comment.**

Press INSERT to insert a text.

➤ **Contnam (Contact Name)**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Can I ask you for a contact name and telephone number for this household?  
This is to allow me to arrange an interview at a suitable time next year (if your household is selected to take part in SILC in 2008) and to allow for random quality and customer service checks by the CSO.**

**Note: As with all the information on this questionnaire, this data is strictly confidential and will never be divulged to a third party.**

Enter a text of at most 35 characters.

➤ **PHONENO**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please enter Contact Phone Number.**

Enter a text of at most 11 characters.

➤ **Address\_1**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please enter the first line of the address.**

Enter a text of at most 30 characters.



➤ **Address\_2**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please enter the second line of the address.**

Enter a text of at most 30 characters.

➤ **Address\_3**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please enter the third line of the address.**

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.

➤ **Address\_4**

Ask if Wh\_Ans\_HS=1

If somebody will answer the household questionnaire

**Please enter the fourth line of the address.**

Enter a text of at most 20 characters.

## A

AccessBank (Access to bank account), 273  
 Acres\_Bogs (Acres in bogs), 106  
 Acres\_Comm (Acres commonage), 108  
 Acres\_Let (Acres let out), 104  
 Acres\_Own (Acres owned), 103  
 Acres\_Rent (Acres rented), 105  
 Acres\_Wood (Acres of woodland/forestry), 106  
 Activity\_FHM (Former member's occupational status), 349  
 ActNcnt (Activity status of non-responding household member), 20  
 Address\_1, 352  
 Address\_2, 353  
 Address\_3, 353  
 Address\_4, 353  
 AdvCer2 (Advanced Certificate categories), 68  
 AdvCert (Advanced Certificate categories), 62  
 AgeNcnt (Age of non-responding household member), 20  
 Agreed (Agreed age), 34  
 Air\_Con (If household has Air conditioning), 318  
 All\_Des (Description of interhousehold transfer out), 201  
 All\_Des1 (If interhousehold transfer out was regular), 201  
 All\_r\_Amt (Amount received in interhousehold transfer), 203  
 Allow\_Rec (If received a personal allowance, child support etc), 202  
 AllR\_Des (Description of interhousehold transfer received), 203  
 AllRDes1 (If received an interhousehold transfer regularly), 202  
 Amen\_BgAl (If dwelling has Burglar alarm), 320  
 Amen\_BtSh (If household has a Bath), 319  
 Amen\_DbGl (If dwelling has Double glazing), 319  
 Amen\_Garg (If dwelling has a Garage), 321  
 Amen\_HtWt (If household has Hot water), 318  
 Amen\_PtDr (If dwelling has a Patio door), 320  
 Amen\_RnWt (Amenities Running water), 318  
 Amen\_RnWt (Amenities If household has running water), 318  
 Amen\_SmAl (If dwelling has a Smokealarm), 320  
 Amen\_Tlet (If household has a Toilet), 319  
 Amt\_Elec (If rent covers electricity costs), 300  
 Amt\_Gas (If rent covers gas costs), 300  
 Amt\_GdRnt (Ground rent amount paid), 304  
 Amt\_LocAu (Local authority charge paid in year), 303  
 Amt\_Oil (If rent covers oil costs), 300  
 Amt\_SrMnt (Total amount spent on dwelling maintenance), 307  
 Ann\_Hol (Annual holiday), 333  
 Apart\_Type (Type of apartment), 285  
 Aply\_Drct (Apply directly for job Job search method), 85  
 Apt\_Charge (Service charge for flat/apartment), 302  
 Ask\_Rely (Ask a relative Job search method), 85

Assist\_Amt (Farm assist amount received), 128  
 Assist\_Wks (Number of weeks farm assist received), 128  
 Avail\_Wrk (If respondent is available for work), 87  
 AVC\_Con (Additional contributions (AVC) pension contribution), 152  
 Away\_Pay (If in receipt of pay when away from work), 78  
 Away\_Week (Weeks away from work), 76  
 Away\_Why (Reason for current work absence), 77  
 Away\_Work (If currently away from work), 75

## B

B\_rooms (Number of bedrooms in dwelling), 286  
 Back\_School (Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance), 248  
 Bank\_Acc (If household has bank current account), 314  
 Ber\_Grant (Bereavement Grant), 253  
 BIK\_HLTH (Benefit in kind-health Insurance), 161  
 BIK\_Hval (Value of health insurance BIK), 161  
 BIK\_PAYE (if received other BIKs), 165  
 BIK\_TRAV (If received travel/car allowance), 164  
 BIK\_TRAV\_V (Value of travel/car allowance), 164  
 BIK\_Val <1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Value of BIKs received from employer), 165  
 BLOCKNO (Block number or Primary Sampling Unit (PSU) number), 12  
 Born\_Irl (Whether born in Ireland), 36  
 BornWh2 (Country code of country of birth), 37  
 Bornwher (Where born if not born in Ireland), 37  
 Bus\_Miles (Number of business miles travelled), 163  
 Buskd\_Pay (Does household member have to pay for school bus), 42  
 Buskid (Does household member use a school bus), 42

## C

C\_Morg (If original mortgage was topped up), 295  
 Calc (Calculated age), 34  
 Camcorder, 324  
 Can\_Int (Can interviewer interview the household), 16  
 Cap\_t\_Amt (Amount paid in capital gains tax), 198  
 Cap\_Tax (If paid capital gains tax), 198  
 Car\_Make (Make of company car), 163  
 Car\_Months (Number of months with company car), 162  
 Car\_Val (Company car value), 162  
 Carers (Carer's Allowance/Benefit), 236  
 Carers\_Alamt (Weekly value of Carers Allowance), 237  
 Carers\_Alwks (Weeks in receipt of Carers Allowance), 237  
 Carers\_Beamt (Weekly value of Carers Benefit), 238  
 Carers\_Bewks (Weeks in receipt of Carers Benefit), 237  
 Cars, 329  
 Cat\_Numa<1,2,3,4,5> (Numbers of dairy and breeding stock), 116  
 Cat\_Numb<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Numbers of non-breeding herd stock), 117

Cat\_Typ (If had Dairy herd or not), 112  
 Cat\_Typ2 (Categories of dairy & breeding herd stock), 116  
 Cat\_Typ3 (Categories of non-breeding herd stock), 117  
 Cattle, 112  
 CD\_Player, 324  
 Centre (Hours spent in school centre care), 45  
 Centre\_C (Weekly school centre care payment), 45  
 Centre\_W (Weeks when school centre care was paid in the last year), 45  
 Change\_Mth (Month in which there was a change in activity status), 89  
 Child\_Ben (Child Benefit), 247  
 Child\_Bmth (If Child Benefit payments were received for each of last 12 months for all qualifying children), 248  
 Child\_Bno (Number of qualifying children for Child Benefit), 247  
 Child\_Care (Introduction to child care questions), 43  
 Child\_Mindr (Hours spent with childminder), 47  
 Chld\_Ncnt (If a child (children) live in household), 18  
 Chnge\_job (Did respondent change job), 92  
 Chnge\_Rsn (Reason for changing job), 93  
 Chrg\_GdRnt (Ground rent), 304  
 Chrg\_LocAu (If paid local authority charge), 303  
 Chrg\_SrMnt (If spent money on regular dwelling maintenance ), 306  
 Chron\_ill (Chronic illness), 269  
 Chron\_ill2 (Type of chronic illness), 268  
 Chron\_ill3 (Difficulty doing the following activities due to chronic illness), 269  
 Clo\_Dry (Clothes dryer), 326  
 Clothes, 334  
 Cntent\_Pre (Content insurance premium), 310  
 Co\_Car (If supplied with company car), 162  
 Coat (Overcoat), 335  
 CohabLength (Years living together), 276  
 Cold, 260  
 Com\_Schl (Hours spent in compulsory school), 44  
 Commonage (If farmer has commonage entitlements), 107  
 CommuteTime (Time spent commuting to and from work per week), 280  
 Computer, 325  
 Con\_Pen (State Pension (Contributory)), 241  
 Const (Year dwelling was constructed), 287  
 Contnam (Contact Name), 352  
 Cool\_Hse (If house comfortably cool in the summer), 336  
 Couple House (Establish if the household contains a couple), 25  
 Creche (Hours spent in creche or day care centre), 46  
 Creche\_C (Weekly creche payments), 47  
 Creche\_W (Weeks when creche fees were paid in the last year), 46  
 Crime, 332  
 Current\_Ed (Current education status), 65  
 CurrMarr (Current marital status), 39  
 CurrMorg (Original mortgage + topped up amount), 295

CurrYear[1] CurrYear[2], PrevYear [1] (Activity status for each of the last 12 months), 91  
 Cut\_Amt (Percentage pay cut), 173  
 Cut\_Month (When respondent took pay cut), 173

## D

Damp\_Walls, 331  
 Dark\_Rooms, 331  
 Days (Day of birth), 33  
 Days\_FHM (Day of birth), 348  
 DealUnexp (How to deal with unexpected expenses), 338  
 Debt, 315  
 Decor (Amount spent on decorating), 307  
 Deep\_Fre (Deep-freeze), 327  
 Defin\_Typ (Type of pension scheme DC or DB), 154  
 Dent\_Cnslt (If unmet need for Dental consultation), 270  
 Dep\_a\_Int (Interest received from deposit account investments), 206  
 Dep\_Acc (Deposit accounts), 206  
 DF\_fryer (Deep fat fryer), 328  
 Diploma (Diploma categories), 63  
 Diploma2 (Diploma categories), 69  
 Dir (Direct or Proxy interview), 55  
 Direct\_Amt (Single farm payment amount), 127  
 Direct\_F\_Amt (Amount received in director's fees), 189  
 Direct\_Fees (If received Director's fees), 188  
 Direct\_Pay (Single farm payment), 127  
 Dish\_Wash (Dish washer), 326  
 Div\_Amt (Amount received in dividends), 205  
 Dividend, 205  
 DOA\_Kid (If child had dental, opthalmic, or aural treatment), 52  
 DOA\_T\_Kid (Scheme under which child received dental, ophthalmic or, aural treatment), 52  
 DOA\_Treat (If respondent received dental, opthalmic or aural treatment), 265  
 DOA\_Type (Dental, Ophthalmic or Aural treatment scheme), 265  
 Doc\_P60 (If respondent can supply Interviewer with a P60 certificate), 166  
 Door\_Win (Amount spent on doors/windows), 305  
 Draw\_Amt (Amount taken in drawings), 186  
 Drawings, 186  
 Draws\_F (Monthly drawings from farming income to meet living expenses), 131  
 Dual\_Cit (Has respondent dual citizenship), 38  
 Dwel\_Meas (Size of the dwelling), 287  
 Dwel\_Ncnt (Type of Dwelling), 17  
 Dwel\_Size (If respondent can estimate the size of the dwelling), 286  
 Dwel\_Val (Value of dwelling), 311  
 Dwelling (Type of dwelling), 284

## E

Ed\_Grant (Type of education grant received (if any)), 70  
 Ed\_Grt\_Kid (Education grant), 42

Edlevel (Education level currently received), 66  
 Edlevel\_Cm (Education level comment box), 67  
 Edlevel\_Kid (Education level of household member under 16 years old), 41  
 Educat (Highest level of Education attained), 57  
 Emp\_P (If employer contributes to pension), 153  
 Empl\_Agency (Private employment agency Job search method), 84  
 Empl\_Doc (Documentation consulted for self employed income), 185  
 Empl\_Loss (Loss from self employed position), 182  
 Empl\_Prof (Profit from self employed position), 183  
 EndNcnt(End non-response questionnaire), 22  
 Ends\_Meet (Ability to make ends meet), 342  
 Endsmeet (Lowest monthly income to make ends meet), 343  
 Ever\_Wrk (If ever worked), 81  
 Evermarr (If the respondent was ever married), 38  
 Extens (Amount spent on extensions), 306

## F

F\_Proc (Food processor), 329  
 F\_veg\_Grow (If sold fresh fruit or vegetables), 110  
 Fam\_meal (Family socialising), 336  
 Fam\_Pres (Family presents), 337  
 Family\_MW (Weeks cared for by family relative), 49  
 Family\_Mnd (Hours minded by family relative), 48  
 Farm\_Own (if owns or rents a farm/market garden), 103  
 Farm\_Tax (Tax liabilities to Revenue for farming activities), 131  
 FHM\_R[1], FHM\_R[2], etc. (Relationship to other household members), 350  
 First\_Job (Age when started first job), 100  
 FIS (Family Income Supplement), 235  
 Fis\_Amt (Weekly value of Family Income Supplement), 236  
 Fis\_Weeks (Weeks in receipt of Family Income Supplement), 235  
 Fix\_Var (Fixed or variable mortgage), 292  
 For\_Sub (Forestry subsidy), 106  
 Foreign\_SW (If received a social welfare payment from another country), 255  
 Foreign\_Type (Type of social welfare payment received from another country), 255  
 Foreign\_W (Number of weeks in the last year payments from foreign social welfare scheme covered), 257  
 Former\_HH (If former household members), 346  
 Former\_Me (How many former household members), 347  
 Former\_Pen (If respondent will receive a pension from former employment), 208  
 ForSW\_Per (Period foreign social welfare payment covered), 256  
 Free\_Elec (Free electricity), 315  
 Free\_Gas, 316  
 Free\_GP (Free GP visits), 264  
 Free\_GP\_Kid (If child had free GP visit), 51

Free\_Md\_Kid (If child had free prescriptions), 51  
 Free\_Meds (Free medicines), 264  
 Free\_Travel, 223  
 Free\_Utility (If rent free does household pay for utilities), 298  
 Fri\_w\_Fre (Fridge with freezer), 327  
 Fridge, 327  
 Frm\_Assist (If in receipt of Farm assist), 128  
 FTB\_Morg (If first time buyers), 290  
 Fuel\_All (Fuel allowance), 316  
 Full\_t\_Frm (Number of weeks when farming full time), 129  
 Furniture (Ability to replace worn out furniture), 335

## G

Gar\_ow\_Rt (Garage owned or rented), 321  
 Grant\_Kid (Value of grant), 43  
 Grant\_Value (Annual value of education grant(s)), 71  
 GrsPenAm (Gross pension payment), 212  
 GuidanceExp (Household budget guidance), 345

## H

Heating (Type of heating), 317  
 Herd\_No, 108  
 Herd\_No1(If farmer will supply interviewer with herd number), 108  
 HH\_Cmntbx (Household comment box), 351  
 HH\_Move (Contact details of a member of the moved household), 23  
 HH\_WhyNt (Where have the longitudinal household members moved to), 22  
 HigCer2(Higher education categories), 69  
 HigCert (Higher Certificate categories), 63  
 High\_Age (Age when attained highest education level), 64  
 Hist (Household membership status), 28  
 Hlth\_stus (Health status), 267  
 Hobbies, 337  
 Horses, 121  
 Hosp\_s\_Kid (If child was a hospital in patient), 53  
 Hosp\_Stay (Hospital stay), 266  
 Hous\_Cost (Burden of housing costs), 342  
 HouseworkCare (Time spent on housework and childcare per week), 281  
 How\_Many (Number of retirement pensions), 209  
 HowMCars (Number of cars in household), 330  
 HP\_Arr (Hire purchase and other loan arrears), 313  
 HP\_HH (Hire purchase and other loan arrears), 312  
 Hrs\_F\_Time (Hours worked in full-time farming weeks), 130  
 Hrs\_Num<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Other stock numbers>, 122  
 Hrs\_p\_Time (Hours worked in part-time farming weeks), 130  
 Hrs\_Typ (Categories of pigs in stock), 122  
 Hse\_Ins (If paidHouse insurance), 309  
 Hse\_ReV (If spent money on major housing repairs), 305

Hse\_ReVa (Amount spent on major housing improvements), 305  
Hunger, 260

## I

IA\_Num (Interviewer Area (IA) number), 14  
IdIncPers (Id of person(s) who manage the household finances), 344  
Ill\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Weekly amount received from illness support scheme), 229  
Ill\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the illness support scheme), 228  
Ill\_Type2 (Type of chronic illness (text)), 268  
Ill\_Type3 (Nature of difficulty) (text)), 269  
Ill\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Number of weeks in receipt of a payment under the illness support scheme), 229  
Illness\_B (Illness supports), 228  
Imput\_Rent (Estimated rent household would pay for equivalent dwelling), 302  
Inc\_Levy (Income levy deducted from last wage), 149  
Inc\_Levy1 (Was Inc\_Levy included in tax amount), 149  
Inc\_levyD (If income levy deduction from last wage), 148  
Inc\_Typ (Income type), 133  
Inc\_Typ (Whether employment income was employee or self employment), 133  
IncContr (Contribution of income to household), 273  
Income\_Kamt (Amount of income child received), 54  
Income\_Kid (Did child have any income), 54  
Income\_Prct (If paying into an income protection policy), 195  
Income\_Typ (Derived variable), 134  
InCouple (Part of couple in this household), 274  
IncRegime (How income into house is dealt with), 343  
Ind2 (Coding respondent's Industry), 94  
Industry, 94  
Ins\_h\_Valu (Insured value of house), 311  
Ins\_hc\_Val (Insured value of house & contents), 310  
Insert\_Ad (Insert an advertisement Job search method), 85  
Int\_Cntact (Interviewer contact at the address), 15  
Int\_Instruct (Instruction for Interviewer to interview HOH on line 1, 26  
Int\_Pens, 209  
InterNt (If household has internet access), 333  
INTWRNO (Interviewer number), 14  
IrishNat (If respondent is an Irish National), 35

## J

Job\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (Weekly amount received from unemployment support scheme), 227  
Job\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the unemployment support scheme), 226  
Job\_FAS (FÁS Job search method), 84  
Job\_Type (If looking for full-time or part-time work), 83  
Job\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7] (Number of weeks in receipt of a

payment under the unemployment support scheme), 226

Job\_Yrs (How many years in current employment), 93  
Jobseek (Unemployment supports), 225  
Joint (Joint of meat), 334  
Joint\_Pre (Content & structural insurance premium), 310

## K

Kid\_Den (If child needed to consult a dentist but didn't), 51  
Kid\_Intro (introduction text to Under 16 questionnaire), 284  
KidsNeeds (Children's needs including pocket money), 280  
Ktch\_Fit (Amount spent on shelves, kitchen fittings), 308

## L

Land\_Let (If farmer let out land), 104  
Land\_Rent (Amount paid for rented land), 105  
Land\_Take (If farmer took land), 105  
LastQ\_HS, 351  
LASTQ\_PD (End personal questionnaire), 282  
LDU\_NO (Dwelling sequence number), 12  
Left\_Ed (Age when left full time education), 64  
LeisureTime (Time spent on leisure per week), 281  
LFA (If farm located in Less favoured area), 123  
LFA\_Categ (Less favoured area category), 123  
Lim\_Act (Limited activity), 270  
Liquidiser, 328  
Lkanjob (If looking for a job), 83  
Loan\_Term (Term of mortgage), 294  
Loc\_Rent (Local authority rent), 299  
Locunit (Number of people who work(ed) at place of employment), 97  
Look\_Prem (Looking for a premises to set up a business), 86  
Low\_Hrs (Does number of hours worked in all employment exceed 30 hours per week), 99  
Lowrsec (Lower secondary education categories), 67  
Lowsec (Lower secondary education categories), 61

## M

M\_i\_Rate (Mortgage interest rate), 293  
M\_q\_Value (Amount received for leased milk), 115  
Mach\_Hire (If hired machinery), 123  
Maj\_Plum (Amount spent on plumbing), 306  
Meat\_Meal (Meal with meat), 334  
Med\_Card (Medical card or GP visit card), 264  
Med\_Carea (Medical Care), 231  
Med\_Careval (Amount received in Medical Care), 232  
Med\_Cnslt (If unmet need for Medical consultation), 271  
Med\_Crd\_Kid (If child has medical card), 50  
Microwave, 328  
Miles\_Job (Miles to travel to off farm job), 132  
Milk\_Lease (Milk leased out), 115

Min\_Plum (Amount spent on minor plumbing), 308  
 Mindr\_C (Weekly childminder payments), 48  
 Mindr\_W (Weeks when childminder fees were paid in the last year), 48  
 Milk\_I\_Cst (Amount paid for leased milk), 114  
 Milk\_Ised (Milk leased), 114  
 Milk\_Quota (Milk quota), 113  
 Milk\_Sold (Litres of milk sold), 113  
 Milk\_Yield (Milk yield), 113  
 Mob\_Afrd (Ability to afford mobile phone), 262  
 Mobile (Mobile phone), 261  
 ModIntro (Module introductory question), 272  
 MoneyOnKids (Money spent on kids per month), 282  
 MoneyOnSelf (Money spent on self per month), 281  
 Month\_MoveM (Month household member moved out), 29  
 Monthly\_Ren (Monthly Rent amount), 299  
 Morg\_Agncy (Mortgage lender), 290  
 Morg\_Curr (If original mortgage amount is in Euro or pounds), 294  
 Morg\_in\_Am (Mortgage interest amount), 291  
 Morg\_Mthly (Monthly mortgage payment), 293  
 Morg\_s\_Amt (Amount received in mortgage interest supplements), 296  
 Morg\_s\_crt (If currently in receipt of mortgage interest supplement), 297  
 Morg\_s\_Mth (Months in receipt of mortgage interest supplement), 297  
 Morg\_Supp (If received Mortgage interest supplement), 296  
 Morg\_Type (Type of mortgage), 291  
 Morg\_Yr (Year mortgage was taken out), 293  
 Move\_Activity (Previous household member's activity status), 30  
 Move\_Where (Where ex-household moved to), 31  
 Mth (Month of birth), 33  
 Mth\_FHM (Month of birth), 348  
 Mth\_MoveIn (Month new household member moved in), 32  
 Mth\_StusQ (If there was a change in activity status in the last 12 months the interviewer keys in the current month), 90  
 Mush\_Metre (Square metres of mushrooms grown), 112  
 Mushrooms, 111

## N

N\_Wage\_Usamt (Net wage usual amount), 145  
 N\_Wage\_Usul (If last net wage is usual net wage), 145  
 Name, 27  
 Name\_FHM, 347  
 National (Nationality, i.e. if not an Irish National), 36  
 Net\_Ppen (Amount received in private pension payment), 218  
 NetFW\_Amt (Amount received in foreign social welfare payment), 256  
 NetPen\_A (Second pension payment after tax), 216  
 NetPen\_Amt (Pension payment after tax), 212

Newspaper, 333  
 No\_Ans\_H (Person number of household member answering household questionnaire), 283  
 No\_Ans\_U16 (Line number of child questionnaire respondent), 54  
 No\_d\_Cnslt (Reason for not consulting a dentist), 271  
 No\_m\_Cnslt (Reason for not consulting a doctor), 272  
 No\_Pers (Number of persons resident in household), 23  
 No\_SecH (No. of additional properties), 339  
 No\_Soclfe (Reason for no entertainment in the last 2 weeks), 261  
 No\_Soctxt (Reason for no entertainment in the last 2 weeks (text), 261  
 No\_U16 (If there is any household member aged 15 years or less), 25  
 Noise, 332  
 NonCntct(If non-contact household will supply some basic information), 18  
 Noncon\_Pen (State pension (Non-Contributory)), 242  
 NoNotRes (Number of new household members), 24  
 Not\_s\_Work (Why respondent is not seeking work), 88  
 Notw\_Type (Not working type (category)), 79

## O

Occ\_Add (If received additions to basic salary e.g. bonuses), 160  
 Occ\_Amt <1,2,3,4,5,6> (Amount received in addition to basic salary), 160  
 Occ\_i\_Tax (Tax paid on income from occasional work), 193  
 Occ\_Inc (Amount received for occasional work), 192  
 Occ\_Work (If income received from occasional additional work), 192  
 Occ2(Coding occupation), 95  
 Occup (Occupation), 95  
 OccupOth (Other code 183 is entered), 97  
 Off\_f\_Job (Off farm job), 131  
 Off\_Farm (Description of off farm job), 132  
 Old\_Agepen (State Pension (Contributory or Non-Contributory)), 241  
 Old\_Conamt (Weekly value of State Pension (Contributory)), 242  
 Old\_Conwks (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (Contributory)), 242  
 Old\_Nconamt (Weekly value of State Pension (Non-Contributory)), 243  
 Old\_Nconwks (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (Non-Contributory)), 243  
 Oow\_Type (Out of work type (category)), 79  
 Orig\_Morg (Original mortgage), 294  
 OT\_Check, 144  
 Oth\_Bills (Inability to pay bills), 313  
 Oth\_Cit (Country of other citizenship), 38  
 Oth\_e\_Val ((Gross amount of pension from other employment), 213  
 Oth\_Incamt (Other self employed income amount), 191  
 Oth\_Inctax (Tax and social insurance paid on other

self-employed income), 191  
 Oth\_s\_Inc (If made other self employed income), 191  
 OthAccessBank, 273  
 Other\_Mthd (Other (job search) methods), 87  
 Other\_Samt (Total amount received in other social welfare schemes), 255  
 Other\_Sch (Other payment scheme (not already specified)), 254  
 Other\_Styp (Description of social welfare scheme under which additional payments were received), 254  
 Out\_Princ (Outstanding principal), 295  
 Own\_Dwel (If owned outright or with a mortgage), 288  
 Own\_Prod (if consumed any of own produce), 132  
 Own\_Rent (If dwelling is owned or rented), 288

## P

P\_Comment (Comment box), 282  
 P60\_EmpSI (Employee's share or PRSI on P60), 168  
 P60\_EpyrSI (Employer + Employee's PRSI on P60), 168  
 P60\_Pay (Total Pay amount on P60), 167  
 P60\_Tax (Total tax amount on P60), 167  
 P60\_Year, 167  
 Paidwork (If respondent worked for payment or profit in the last week), 72  
 Par\_Amt [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Weekly amount received from family support scheme), 234  
 Par\_Cur [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (If currently in receipt of a payment under the family support scheme), 233  
 Par\_Wk [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (Number of weeks in receipt of a payment under the family support scheme), 233  
 Parent\_B (Family supports), 232  
 Part\_Hmem (If partner is a household member), 187  
 Part\_Num (Name of partner (if a household member)), 188  
 Part\_s\_Val (Respondents share of profit), 187  
 Part\_Shr (If partner's share was included in value), 187  
 Part\_t\_Frm (Number of weeks when Part time farming), 130  
 Participate, 351  
 Past\_Wrk (If past work was employee or self employed), 82  
 Pay\_Cut (Pay cut), 173  
 Pay\_Rise (If received pay rise), 170  
 Pen\_Cont (If respondent will receive a pension on retirement), 193  
 Pen\_ContA (Monthly contribution to pension), 195  
 PenNcnt (If retired non-responding household member is in receipt of a pension), 21  
 Pension\_C (Pension contributor), 194  
 Pension\_Tax (Tax paid on retirement pension), 213  
 PensTaxA (Tax paid on second retirement pension), 216  
 Per\_a\_Amt (Amount of interhousehold transfer out), 201  
 Per\_Allow (If paid personal allowance, child support alimony etc), 200  
 Per\_Own1 (Person 1 that owns the dwelling), 289  
 Per\_Own2 (Person 2 that owns the dwelling), 289  
 Per\_Rent1 (Person 1 who rents the dwelling), 301

Per\_Rent2 (Person 2 who rents the dwelling), 301  
 Per\_Save (Savings), 259  
 PerCntct (Personal contact with the household), 17  
 PerExpenses (Expenses for own personal consumption), 280  
 PersNcnt (Number of persons in non responding household), 19  
 PHONENO, 352  
 Pig\_Num<1,2,3,4> (Pig numbers), 121  
 Pig\_Typ (Categories of pigs in stock), 121  
 Pigs, 120  
 Plt\_Num<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8> (Poultry numbers), 120  
 Plt\_Typ (Categories of poultry in stock), 120  
 Pollution, 332  
 Poultry, 119  
 Ppen\_Val (Gross amount of pension from private sector employment), 213  
 PPS\_No\_1 (Respondents PPS No), 225  
 PPS\_SW (If respondent will supply Interviewer with Personal Public Services Number), 224  
 PR\_ClassE (If employer pays employer's share of PRSI), 138  
 Pre\_Retamt (Weekly value of Pre-Retirement Allowance), 239  
 Pre\_Retire (Pre-Retirement Allowance), 238  
 Pre\_Retwks (Weeks in receipt of Pre-Retirement Allowance), 239  
 Pre\_Schl (Hours spent in pre school), 43  
 Pre\_Scst (Weekly Pre school payment), 44  
 Pre\_Swks (Weeks when Pre-School education was paid in the last year), 44  
 PrioritiseExp (Expenditure priorities established), 345  
 PriP\_prd (Period private pension payment covers), 217  
 Priv\_Care (If respondent has private health insurance), 263  
 Priv\_Cr\_Kid (If child has private medical insurance), 49  
 Priv\_Hosp (Days in-patient in private hospital), 266  
 Priv\_Kid (If child was an in-patient in a private hospital), 53  
 Priv\_p\_Amt (Annual gross amount of private pensions), 218  
 Priv\_p\_Tax (Tax paid on private pension), 218  
 Priv\_Pen (If respondent is in receipt of money from a Private pension), 217  
 Priv\_T\_Kid (Child's private medical insurance scheme), 50  
 Priv\_Type (Health insurance plan), 263  
 PrivLlord (Private Landlord), 297  
 Proxy\_Id, 55  
 Proxy\_Name, 56  
 PRSI\_Class (PRSI Class), 136  
 Prtct\_Amt (Monthly premium of protection policy), 196  
 Pub\_Priv (If employed in public or private sector), 135

## Q

Quarter, 12

## R

R1, R2, etc. (Relationship to other household members), 39  
 Rec\_Prt (If received payment from an income protection policy), 196  
 Rec\_Prtct (Amount received from income protection policy), 197  
 Redund\_Amt (Redundancy amount), 221  
 Redund\_Tax (Tax paid on redundancy), 222  
 Redundancy, 221  
 Refuse, 183  
 Rent\_Arr (If in rent or mortgage arrears), 311  
 Rent\_Char (If Charges for utility bills are included in rent), 299  
 Rent\_Dwel, (Type of rent paid), 298  
 Rent\_i\_Amt (Amount received in rental income), 199  
 Rent\_i\_Tax (Tax paid on rental income), 200  
 Rent\_Incm (If received rental income), 199  
 Rent\_Let (Rent received for land let out), 104  
 Rent\_Sup\_A (Monthly value of Rent Supplement), 253  
 Rent\_Sup\_M (Months in receipt of Rent Supplement), 252  
 Rent\_Supp (Rent Supplement), 252  
 Repay\_Burd (Debt repayment burden), 259  
 REPS (If participating in Rural environment protection scheme), 124  
 REPS\_Amt (Amount received in REPS), 124  
 REPS\_No, 125  
 Resn\_Lowhr (Reason for working less than 30 hours per week), 100  
 Ret\_g\_Amt (Amount received in retirement gratuity), 220  
 Ret\_Grat (Retirement gratuity), 220  
 Ret\_Occ (Past job from which the respondent is receiving a pension), 210  
 Ret\_OccA (2<sup>nd</sup> Retirement pension job), 214  
 Ret\_Pension (If in receipt of an occupational pension), 208  
 Ret\_Period (Period which last pension payment covered), 211  
 Ret\_Yrs (Years making pension contributions), 210  
 RetPrdA (Period which last pension payment for second retirement pension covered), 215  
 Return\_Wrk (If respondent will return to work), 78  
 RetYrsA (Years contributing to the 2<sup>nd</sup> retirement pension), 214  
 Rise\_Amt (Percentage pay-rise), 172  
 Rise\_Month (When pay rise received), 172  
 Rise\_Type (If pay rise under national wage agreement), 171  
 RiseAmt2 (Amount of pay-rise), 172  
 RiseTyp2 (If respondent can express pay rise as a % or cash amount), 171  
 Rm\_Ncnt (Estimated number of rooms), 18  
 Rooms (Numer of rooms in dwelling), 285

## S

SAC (If farm located in Special area of conservation), 126  
 SAC\_Amt (SAC Amount of payment), 126  
 Salary\_Shr (Forego salary to purchase shares), 169  
 Salry\_Grs (Gross basic annual salary), 159  
 SalShr\_Amt (Amount of salary foregone to purchase shares), 170  
 Sample\_Hse (Sample house or substitute house), 13  
 Sat\_Dish (Satellite dish), 323  
 Schbus\_Pay (Does household member pay for school bus), 70  
 School\_Bus (If respondent uses a school bus), 69  
 Sec\_Days (Days worked per week in 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 180  
 Sec\_Grs (Gross wage from second job), 176  
 Sec\_Home (If has second home/holiday home/rented residential property), 338  
 Sec\_JDUR (Duration of second job), 175  
 Sec\_Job (If respondent had 2 or more employee positions held at the same time), 134  
 Sec\_Job2, 135  
 Sec\_Net (Take home pay from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 176  
 Sec\_Occup (Second job description), 174  
 Sec\_PenA (Gross amount of 2<sup>nd</sup> Pension), 216  
 Sec\_PenD (Pension contribution deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 179  
 Sec\_Pens (Pension contribution deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 179  
 Sec\_Prd (Period wage for second job covered), 175  
 Sec\_PrdTxt (Wage period second job (text)), 176  
 Sec\_s\_Grs (Total gross income from second employee position), 181  
 Sec\_SI (PRSI deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 178  
 Sec\_SID (If PRSI deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 178  
 Sec\_Tax (Tax deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 177  
 Sec\_TaxD (If income tax deducted from 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 177  
 Sec\_w\_Part (Particulars relating to second job), 174  
 SecH\_Des (Locations of other additional properties), 341  
 Secwrk\_Hrs (Hours worked per week in 2<sup>nd</sup> wage/salary position), 180  
 Self\_Days (Days per week worked in self-employed position), 189  
 Self\_Empl (Self employed profit or loss), 182  
 Self\_Hrs (Hours worked in self employed position), 189  
 Sex, 27  
 Sex\_FHM, 348  
 SexNcnt(Sex of non-responding household member), 20  
 Sheep, 118  
 Shoes, 335  
 Shp\_No\_TH, 119  
 Shp\_No\_TL, 119  
 Shp\_Num<1,2,3,4,5> (Sheep numbers), 118



Shp\_Typ (Categories of sheep in stock), 118  
 Silc\_Ctn (Can interviewer continue with the Interview as a longitudinal household member has died), 29  
 Skip (Whether the interviewer wants to skip the personal interview for now), 33  
 Skip\_2 (If the interviewer wants to skip the personal interview for now), 40  
 Smoke, 267  
 Smokeless (Smokeless fuel allowance), 317  
 Soc\_Life (Social life), 260  
 Sol\_Own (Sole owner or partnership), 186  
 Spec\_Damt (Value of special diet/heating supplement), 251  
 Spec\_Diet (Special diet/heating supplement), 251  
 State\_Hosp (Days in-patient in public hospital), 266  
 State\_Kid (If child was an in-patient in a public hospital), 53  
 State\_Pen (If pension was from a public or private sector employment), 210  
 State\_Ret (State Pension (transition)), 240  
 State\_Retwk (Weeks in receipt of State Pension (transition)), 240  
 State\_Val (Gross amount of pension from public sector employment), 212  
 State\_Wkamt (Weekly value of State Pension (transition)), 240  
 Stereo, 324  
 Str\_Rep (Amount spent on minor structural repairs), 308  
 Struct\_pre (Structural insurance premium), 309  
 Super\_Levy, 114  
 Surname, 27  
 Surname\_FHM, 347  
 SVDP (If received donation(s) from charitable organisations), 258  
 SVDP\_Amt (Amount received from charitable organisation), 258  
 SVDP\_Type (Description of type of payment from charitable organisation), 258  
 Swa\_Amt (Weekly value of SWA), 250  
 Swa\_Weeks (Weeks in receipt of SWA), 250  
 Swaa (Supplementary Welfare Allowance), 250

## T

Take\_Test (Take a test Job search method), 86  
 Tax\_d\_Paid (Amount of tax paid on self employed income), 190  
 Tax\_Direct (If tax paid on self employed income), 190  
 Tax\_r\_Amt (Amount received in tax refund), 197  
 Tax\_Refund (If received a tax refund), 197  
 Tecnvoc (Technical/Vocational categories), 68  
 Tecvoc (Technical/Vocational categories), 62  
 Tele\_Fix (Telephone), 322  
 Ten\_Rent (Total rent paid in last 12 months), 298  
 TenNcnt (How household occupies the accommodation), 19  
 Till\_Acr<1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12> (Acres under different tillage crops), 110

Till\_Typ (Tillage crop categories), 109  
 Tillage (If farmer had tillage), 109  
 Time\_Own (Length of time dwelling is owned), 290  
 Time\_Rent (Time rented), 301  
 Time\_w\_Emp (For those who received a redundancy payment - the number of years with employer), 221  
 Trade\_Un (Trade union payment), 219  
 Trade\_Val (Amount received in trade union payment), 219  
 Travel\_Val (Value of free travel), 223  
 Trust\_Int (If received Interest from other investments), 207  
 Trusts\_Amt (Amount received in trusts & covenants), 204  
 Trusts\_Tax (Tax paid on trusts), 204  
 Trusts1 (Other investments), 206  
 Trusts2 (If received money from a trust or covenant), 203  
 TV, 322  
 Twelve\_Two (Children in 12-22 year age bracket receiving Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance), 249  
 Two\_Eleven (Children in 2-11 year age bracket receiving Back to School Clothing and Footwear Allowance), 249  
 Typ\_Ins (Type of house insurance paid), 309

## U

Under\_16 (If there is any household member Under 16 years of age), 25  
 Under\_23 (Anybody under 23 in household), 24  
 Unem\_Prd (If period in last year without employee income), 74  
 Unem\_PrS (Period out of work if self-employed), 75  
 Unemp\_Mth (Month of year in which respondent last worked), 82  
 Unemp\_Yr (Year when last worked), 81  
 Unex\_Exp (Ability to afford unexpected expenses), 337  
 Unused\_L (Acres unused agricultural land), 107  
 Upprsec (Upper secondary education categories), 67  
 Uppsec (Upper secondary education categories), 61  
 Util\_Arr (Utility Arrears), 312

## V

Vac\_Clean (Vacuum cleaner), 326  
 Veg\_Acr<1,2,3,4,5> (Acres under fruit & vegetables), 111  
 Veg\_Typ (Categories of fruit & vegetables sold), 111  
 Vid\_Rec (Video recorder), 323  
 Visit\_No (Visit number from grid), 14

## W

Wage\_Grs (Gross wage), 143  
 Wage\_Hrs (Hours paid overtime), 141  
 Wage\_Net (Net wage), 144  
 Wage\_Oth (Other deduction from last wage), 157  
 Wage\_OthD (If other deductions from last wage), 156  
 Wage\_Part (Introductory question for last wage), 140  
 Wage\_PenD (If Pension contribution deduction from last

wage), 149

Wage\_PenD1 (Was public sector pension levy included in <Wage\_Pens> amount deducted), 151

Wage\_PenD2 (Additional contributions into a pension scheme), 152

Wage\_Pens (Pension contribution deducted from last wage), 150

Wage\_Pensa (Excluding pension deductions from wage, how much contribute to pension scheme), 153

Wage\_Pensb (Additional pension contribution), 153

Wage\_Pensc (How much was public sector pension levy), 152

Wage\_Prd (Period last gross wage covers), 140

Wage\_Reamt (Expense refund amount and/or notional value of BIK included in last wage), 158

Wage\_Refnd (If wage/salary payment includes refund or notional amount), 157

Wage\_SI (Social insurance deducted from last wage), 147

Wage\_SID (If social insurance deduction from last wage), 147

Wage\_Slip (If respondent supplied Interviewer with a wage slip), 142

Wage\_Tax (Income tax deducted from last wage), 146

Wage\_TaxD (If tax deduction from last wage), 146

Wage\_TU (Trade union sub deducted from last wage), 155

Wage\_TUD (If trade union deduction from last wage), 155

Wage\_Txt (Wage period covers (text)), 141

Wage\_Usamt (Usual gross wage amount), 144

Wage\_Usul (If the last gross wage was the Usual gross wage), 143

Wage\_VHI (Health insurance deduction from last wage), 156

Wage\_VHID (If health insurance deduction from last wage), 156

Wait\_Reslt (Wait for results (of a job application)), 86

Warm\_Hse (Warm house), 336

Wash\_Mac (Washing machine), 325

Week, 15

WeekPens (Number of weeks pension payments covered in the last year), 211

Weeks\_Wrk (Weeks worked in last year), 80

Wg\_Otime (Does wage include overtime), 141

Wg\_PenD2 (If employee makes further contributions to pension (i.e. in addition to amount deducted from last wage)), 154

Wg\_Pensa (Additional monthly pension contributions), 155

Wg\_ReGrs (If refund/ notional BIK amt included in gross or net wage or both), 158

Wg\_Tot (Calculation to see if Net wage + Deductions = Gross wage), 159

Wh\_Ans\_HS (Will somebody answer the housing questions), 283

When\_Irl (When the respondent came to live in Ireland), 37

Where\_Add (New address of ex household member, 31

Where\_Silc (Address where previous SILC interview took place), 35

Who Manages (Who manages dealing with common finances), 344

WhoAccessBank, 274

WhoBorrowsCP (Decision-making on borrowing money), 275

WhoBorrowsHH (Decision-making on borrowing money), 278

WhoDecisionsCP (Important decision-making in general), 276

WhoDecisionsHH (Important decision-making in general), 279

WhoFurnitureCP (Decision-making on expensive purchase of consumer durables and furniture), 275

WhoFurnitureHH (Decision-making on expensive purchase of consumer durables and furniture), 278

WhoGuidance (Household budget guidance), 346

WhoKidsCP (Decision-making on spending on the children), 275

WhoKidsHH (Decision-making on spending on the children), 277

WhoOutside (Who outside the home manages the finances), 345

WhoPens (If pension is from the respondents or from a deceased relatives employment), 209

WhoPensa (If second pension relates to a position held by the respondent or by a deceased relative), 214

WhoSavingsCP (Decision-making on saving money), 276

WhoSavingsHH (Decision-making on saving money), 279

WhoShoppingCP (Decision-making on everyday shopping), 274

WhoShoppingHH (Decision-making on everyday shopping), 277

Whr\_Hme1 (Where 1<sup>st</sup> additional property), 340

Whr\_Hme2 (Where 2<sup>nd</sup> additional property), 341

Whr\_Hme3 (Where 3<sup>rd</sup> additional property), 341

Why\_Na (Why Not Available (for work within the next 2 weeks), 87

Why\_No\_F\_A (Why not receiving farm assist), 129

WhyNoCars (Why the household has no cars), 330

Whynot (Why can interviewer not continue the interview), 16

Widow\_Camt (Weekly value of Widows Contributory Pension), 245

Widow\_Con (Widow's/ Widower's Contributory Pension), 244

Widow\_Cwks (Weeks in receipt of Widows Contributory Pension), 244

Widow\_Namt (Weekly value of Widow's Non Contributory Pension), 246

Widow\_Nonc (Widow/Widower's Non-Contributory Pension), 245

Widow\_Nwks (Weeks in receipt of Widow's Non-Contributory Pension), 245

Widow\_Pen (Widow/Widower's pension), 244

WkPensa (Number of weeks 2<sup>nd</sup> pension payments covered in the last year), 215

Wks\_Emp (Weeks worked in principal employee position,

in last year), 136  
 WP\_Grant (Widowed Parent Grant), 246  
 Wrk\_Ctract (Type of work contact), 98  
 Wrk\_Days (Days per week worked in employee position), 139  
 Wrk\_Hrs (Hours per week worked in employee position), 139  
 Wrk\_Income (If unpaid family worker received any employment income in last 12 months), 133  
 Wrk\_Lstyr (If worked in the last year (12 months)), 80  
 Wrk\_Promote (if has(had) say in promotion of staff), 99  
 Wrk\_Stus (Self perceived activity status), 73  
 Wrk\_Svise (If supervisory position), 99  
 Wrk\_Time (Full-time or Part-time worker), 73  
 Wrk\_Type (If employee or self-employed), 74  
 WrkNcnt (Type of work of non-responding household member), 21  
 WRONGKEY (Error message when household is not in lookup file), 13

## Y

Yea (Year of birth), 34  
 Yea\_FHM (Year of birth), 349  
 Year\_end2a (Year self employed income), 184  
 Year\_MoveIn (Year new member moved into household), 32  
 Year\_MoveM (Year household member moved out), 30  
 Years\_w\_Em (For those who received a retirement gratuity - the number of years with employer), 220  
 YEARX (Year of the survey), 16  
 Yrs\_Other (Years spent at other activities since first started in work or business), 102  
 Yrs\_Unemp (Years spent unemployed since first started in work or business), 102  
 Yrs\_Wrk (Years spent at work), 101